ElizabethanDrama.org presents the Annotated Popular Edition of

A NEW WAY TO PAY OLD DEBTS by Philip Massinger Before 1633

Featuring complete and easy-to-read annotations.

Annotations and notes © Copyright ElizabethanDrama.org, 2018 This annotated play may be freely copied and distributed.

A NEW WAY TO PAY OLD DEBTS

By Philip Massinger

Before 1633

Dramatis Persons:

Lord Lovell.

Tom Allworth, a Young Gentleman, Page to Lord Lovell.

Sir Giles Overreach, a Cruel Extortioner.

Margaret, Daughter of Sir Overreach.

Marrall, a Term-Driver; a Creature of Sir Giles Overreach.

Frank Wellborn, a Prodigal. *Greedy*, a Hungry Justice Of Peace.

Lady Allworth, a rich Widow.

Order, Steward.

Amble, Usher.

Furnace, Cook.

Watchall, Porter.

Wllldo, a Parson.

Tapwell, an Alehouse Keeper. *Froth*, Wife of Tapwell.

Chambermaid.

Waiting Woman.

Creditors, Servants, &c.

SCENE: The Country near Nottingham.

INTRODUCTION TO THE PLAY

A New Way to Pay Old Debts has proven to be Philip Massinger's most popular and enduring play. This comedy's reputation is due thanks to the presence of one of the era's more acclaimed villains outside the Shakespeare canon, the avaricious and occasionally vulgar Sir Giles Overreach. With just the right balance of drama and humour, A New Way to Pay Old Debts deserves to be read and enjoyed by any lover of Elizabethan drama.

NOTES ON THE TEXT

The text of *A New Way to Pay Old Debts* is adapted from *Philip Massinger*, Volume I, edited by Arthur Symons, cited at #3 below.

NOTES ON THE ANNOTATIONS

Mention of Symons, Stronach, Deighton, Gifford and Sherman in the annotations refer to the notes provided by each of these editors respectively in their editions of this play, each cited fully below.

The most commonly cited sources are listed in the footnotes immediately below. The complete list of footnotes appears at the end of this play.

- 1. Oxford English Dictionary (OED) online.
- 2. Crystal, David and Ben. *Shakespeare's Words*. London; New York: Penguin, 2002
- 3. Symons, Arthur. *Philip Massinger*, *Vol. I.* London: T. Fisher Unwin, 1887-1889.
- 4. Stronach, George, ed. *A New Way To Pay Old Debts*. London: J.M. Dent and Co., 1904.
- 5. Deighton, K., ed. *Massinger's A New Way to Pay Old Debts*. London: G. Bell and Sons, Ltd., 1924.
- 6. Gifford, William. *The Plays of Philip Massinger*. London: William Templeton, 1840.
- 9. Sherman, Lucius A. *Philip Massinger*. New York: American Book Co., 1912.
- 19. *The Encyclopedia Britannica*. 11th edition. New York: 1911.

	ACT I.	
	SCENE I. Before Tapwell's House.	
	Enter Wellborn in tattered apparel, Tapwell, and Froth.	Entering Characters: Frank Wellborn is a formerly wealthy gentleman who has squandered away all his money doing the usual things young gallants do, including sporting, drinking and whoring. Tapwell and Froth are husband and wife tavern-keepers. The play opens with Tapwell refusing service to the indigent Wellborn.
2	Well. No bouse? nor no tobacco?	1: bouse = drink, an old cant term, and precursor to today's booze. ⁴ nor no = double negatives were common and acceptable in earlier English. In typical Massinger fashion, as the play and scene opens, we find ourselves joining a conversation in progress.
2	<i>Tap.</i> Not a <u>suck</u> , sir;	3: "not even a small drink (<i>suck</i>), sir." ¹
4	Nor the remainder of a single <u>can</u>	4: ie. "nor what is left in a metal cup $(can)^{28}$ of ale".
6	Left by a drunken porter, all night palled too.	= "which has gone stale (<i>palled</i>) after sitting out all night."
	Froth. Not the dropping of the tap for your morning's draught, sir:	7: Not the dropping of = "nor the incidental drops of ale which fall from". morning's draught = in the old days, a morning drink of ale was common. ⁵
8	Tis verity, I assure you.	= "it is a fact", 5 ie. "we are not kidding".
10	Well. Verity, you brache! The devil turned precisian! Rogue, what am I?	 bitch-hound. This is the first of several dog-related epithets Wellborn will direct toward the publicans. "the devil himself has turned Puritan!" = "do you know who I am?"
12	Tan Troth durat I trust you with a looking along	13-15: "in truth (<i>troth</i>), if I dare give you a mirror in which
14	Tap. Troth, durst I trust you with a looking-glass, To let you see your trim shape, you would quit me,	
	And take the name yourself,	you could see your own fine appearance (<i>trim shape</i> , ironic), you would clear me (<i>quit me</i>) of the name of
16	And take the name yourself,	
16 18	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	ironic), you would clear me (quit me) of the name of
18	And take the name yourself, Well. How, dog! Tap. Even so, sir.	ironic), you would clear me (quit me) of the name of rogue, and apply it to yourself."
18 20	And take the name yourself, Well. How, dog! Tap. Even so, sir. And I must tell you, if you but advance Your Plymouth cloak, you shall be soon instructed	 ironic), you would clear me (quit me) of the name of rogue, and apply it to yourself." = raise, as about to use. = slang for "staff" or "cudgel".^{3,4} = soon learn, ie. find out.
18	And take the name yourself, Well. How, dog! Tap. Even so, sir. And I must tell you, if you but advance	ironic), you would clear me (<i>quit me</i>) of the name of <i>rogue</i> , and apply it to yourself." = raise, as about to use.
18 20	And take the name yourself, Well. How, dog! Tap. Even so, sir. And I must tell you, if you but advance Your Plymouth cloak, you shall be soon instructed There dwells, and within call, if it please your worship,	ironic), you would clear me (<i>quit me</i>) of the name of <i>rogue</i> , and apply it to yourself." = raise, as about to use. = slang for "staff" or "cudgel". ^{3,4} = soon learn, ie. find out. = common phrase of deference used when one speaks to one's superiors, but here used mockingly. = powerful; in 23-25, Tapwell compares the local peace officer to a king or military commander. = famous means of punishment consisting of a board with holes cut out in which the victim, while sitting,
18 20 22	And take the name yourself, Well. How, dog! Tap. Even so, sir. And I must tell you, if you but advance Your Plymouth cloak, you shall be soon instructed There dwells, and within call, if it please your worship, A potent monarch called the constable,	ironic), you would clear me (<i>quit me</i>) of the name of <i>rogue</i> , and apply it to yourself." = raise, as about to use. = slang for "staff" or "cudgel". 3.4 = soon learn, ie. find out. = common phrase of deference used when one speaks to one's superiors, but here used mockingly. = powerful; in 23-25, Tapwell compares the local peace officer to a king or military commander. = famous means of punishment consisting of a board

28	Well. Rascal! slave!	
30	Froth. No rage, sir.	
32	Tap. At his own peril: – do not put yourself	= "let him threaten violence at his own risk". The dash is
34	In too much heat, there being no water near To quench your thirst; and sure, for other liquor,	frequently used to indicate a change in addressee.
36	As mighty ale, or beer, they are things, I take it, You must no more remember; not in a dream, sir.	36-37: Wellborn should no longer even dream of being served any alcohol in this alehouse.
38	Well. Why, thou unthankful villain, dar'st thou talk thus!	39ff: Wellborn addresses the tavern-keepers with <i>thee</i> to signal his disdain and fury. Tapwell and his wife, you will notice, keep a thin veneer of respect in their speeches by continuing to use the formal <i>you</i> in addressing their guest.
40	Is not thy house, and all thou hast, my gift?	40: this enigmatic line will be explained shortly.
42	<i>Tap.</i> I find it not <u>in chalk</u> ; and Timothy Tapwell Does keep no other <u>register</u> .	42: ie. "written anywhere." The image is of the customer's bill which a tavern-keeper would keep track of on a slate. = record.
44	Well. Am not I he	
46	Whose <u>riots</u> fed and clothed thee? wert thou not	= dissolute lifestyle; the Tapwells, says Wellborn, have his extravagant spending to thank for much of what they now own.
48	Born on my father's land, and proud to be A <u>drudge</u> in his house?	= slave; Wellborn's point is that Tapwell, who formerly was a servant in Wellborn's father's household, was then satisfied to do even the most menial work.
50	Tap. What I was, sir, it skills not;	= does not matter.
52	What you are, is apparent: now, for a farewell, Since you talk of father, in my hope it will torment you, I'll briefly tell your story. Your dead father,	
54	My <u>quondam</u> master, was a man <u>of worship</u> , Old Sir John Wellborn, justice of peace and <u>quorum</u> ,	= former. = ie. of high standing or honour. = a title for certain distinguished jurists. ⁸
56	And stood fair to be <i>custos rotulorum</i> ;	56: "and had a good chance (<i>stood fair</i>) to become Keeper of the Rolls (<i>custos rotulorum</i>), the title for the principle justice of a county. ⁸
58	Bore the whole sway of the shire, kept a great house, Relieved the poor, and so forth; but he dying,	= "had authority across the entire county".
50	And the twelve hundred a year coming to you,	59: the line describes the income of the Wellborn household, inherited by Frank on his father's death; according to the Bank of England's inflation calculator, the indicated amount comes to over a quarter-million pounds annually in today's money. ²¹
60	Late Master Francis, but now forlorn Wellborn –	60: "formerly known by the respectful title of <i>Master Francis</i> , but now called the wretch (<i>forlorn</i>) Wellborn."
62	Well. Slave, stop! or I shall <u>lose</u> myself.	= ie. lose control of.
64 66	Froth. Very hardly; You cannot out of your way.	64: "only with difficulty".65: Froth attempts a feeble pun, taking <i>lose myself</i> to mean "cease to be what I have become", which Wellborn
00	Tom Declaration	cannot do. ⁵
68	You were then a lord of acres, the prime gallant, And I your under-butler; note the change now:	= the number-one wastrel. ⁹

70	You had a merry time of't; hawks and hounds,	70-73: <i>hawkssizes</i> = Tapwell describes the typical hobbies of the young and wealthy.
	With choice of <u>running</u> horses; mistresses	= racing.
72	Of all sorts and all sizes, yet so hot,	
	As their embraces made your lordship melt;	
74	Which your uncle, Sir Giles Overreach, observing,	
	(Resolving not to lose a drop of them,)	
76 78	On foolish mortgages, statutes, and bonds, For a while supplied your looseness, and then left you.	76-77: Wellborn's uncle, Sir Giles Overreach, supported Wellborn's licentious lifestyle for a time, lending him money, while requiring Wellborn to sign <i>mortgages</i> and <i>statutes</i> (debts secured by one's real property) and <i>bonds</i> (basically IOU's) ¹⁰ over to him; at a strategic moment, Overreach demanded repayment of the loans, and Wellborn, out of cash and unable to pay, forfeited all his property to his uncle.
70	Well. Some <u>curate</u> hath penned this invective, mongrel,	79-80: Wellborn accuses Tapwell of memorizing a speech
80	And you have studied it.	which only a literate person like a pastor (<i>curate</i>) could have written.
82	<i>Tap.</i> I have not <u>done</u> yet:	= finished.
	Your land gone, and your credit not worth a token,	= a privately-issued piece of metal acting as a coin which might be issued by a tradesman for change, worth about a farthing; ⁶ hence, something of little value.
84	You grew the common borrower; no man 'scaped	84: <i>the common borrower</i> = "one who would borrow from anyone foolish enough to lend you money" (Deighton, p. 87). ⁵ <i>'scaped</i> = escaped, ie. could avoid.
	Your paper-pellets, from the gentleman	= ie. IOU's. 5
86	To the beggars on highways, that sold you switches	86-87: the image of a destitute person trying to make ends
	In your gallantry.	meet by selling shoots of trees for use as riding switches
88		on the side of the road appears in several old plays.
90	Well. I shall switch your brains out.	
0.2	<i>Tap.</i> Where poor Tim Tapwell, with a little stock,	= whereas. ⁶ = ie. savings.
92	Some forty pounds or so, bought a small cottage;	
94	Humbled myself to marriage with my Froth here, Gave entertainment –	94: "received as lodgers" (Deighton, p. 87). ⁵
7 4	Gave entertainment –	74. Tecerved as fougers (Deignton, p. 87).
96	Well. Yes, to whores and canters,	= whining beggars. ⁴
98	<u>Clubbers</u> by night –	= the OED suggests <i>clubbers</i> are those who belong to a club or gang, ¹ but perhaps preferable is Deighton's interpretation of <i>clubbers</i> as robbers who committed their villainies while armed with clubs. ⁵
	<i>Tap.</i> True, but they brought in profit,	and the state of t
100	And had a gift to pay for what they called for,	= ie. were in the habit. ⁵
	And stuck not like your mastership. The poor income	101: <i>stuck not</i> = were not stingy, ie. did not hesitate to pay.
102		<i>your mastership</i> = mocking title of respect.
102	I gleaned from them hath made me in my parish	102. Tananall and the male and a second of the hardings of the
	Thought worthy to be <u>scavenger</u> , and in time	103: Tapwell was thought well enough of to be given a job of street-cleaner, or perhaps overseer of street-cleaners
104	T	(scavenger). 11
104	I may rise to be <u>overseer of the poor</u> ;	= a position first created in 1572; this parish officer was responsible for distributing assistance to the worthy
		poor and assigning work to those who were able. 1
	Which if I do, on your petition, Wellborn,	= "if you file a petition requesting relief".
106	I may allow you thirteen-pence a quarter.	= pennies; the described rate comes to one penny a week. ⁵
	And you shall thank my worship.	

108		
110	Well. Thus, you dog-bolt, And thus –	= wretch: a term of abuse, frequently appearing in plays of the era. Note Wellborn's continuing use of canine-related insults.
112	[Beats and kicks him.]	Totaled Industry
114	Tap. [to his wife] Cry out for help!	
116	Well. Stir, and thou diest: — Your potent prince, the constable, shall not save you.	 = move; this line is spoken to Froth. = Wellborn alludes back to Tapwell's description of the constable as a <i>potent monarch</i> (line 23).
118	Hear me, ungrateful hell-hound! did not I	
120	Make purses for you? then you licked my boots, And thought your holiday cloak too coarse to clean them.	= raise money. ⁵ 120: holiday cloak = best cloak (literally a cloak worn only on special occasions, such as festivals). ¹ too coarse = ie. not good enough. The sense is that no
122	Twas I that, when I heard thee swear if ever Thou couldst arrive at forty pounds thou wouldst	job was too base for Tapwell to gladly do for Wellborn. 121-4: Wellborn further explains his meaning in line 40: he literally gave Tapwell the start-up money to open his ale-house.
124	Live like an emperor, twas I that gave it In ready gold. Deny this, wretch!	= in cash, as opposed to a promise to pay.
126	Tap. I must, sir;	126-130: Tapwell's answer is smart-alecky, and he comes
128	For, <u>from the tavern to the taphouse</u> , all, On forfeiture of their licenses, <u>stand bound</u> Ne'er to remember who their best guests were,	across as cruelly ungrateful. = from the highest to the lowest sort of inn. ⁵ = ie. are obligated, by tradition or as a good business practice.
130	If they grew poor like you.	
132 134	Well. They are well rewarded That beggar themselves to make such <u>cuckolds</u> rich. Thou viper, <u>thankless viper</u> ! impudent bawd! –	133: husbands whose wives are unfaithful to them. = the allusion, a common one, is to a snake which Wellborn has taken into his bosom, but which stung him out of
	But since you are grown forgetful, I will help	ungratefulness. ⁵
136	Your memory, and <u>tread you into mortar</u> , Nor leave one bone unbroken.	= "stomp you into pieces or a paste"; the reference is to an old method of making mortar, by which men wearing
138	[Beats him again.]	wooden shoes would trod on and crush lumps of lime. ⁵
140		
142	Tap. Oh!	
144	<i>Froth.</i> Ask mercy.	
146	Enter Allworth.	Entering Character: <i>Tom Allworth</i> is a young gentleman who is a retainer of Lord Lovell, whom we have not yet met; which is to say, Allworth has attached himself to the Lord, serving him in return for Lovell's patronage and support.
1.40	Well. 'Twill not be granted.	
148	All. <u>Hold</u> – for my sake, hold. –	= "stop".
150	Deny me, Frank! they are not worth your anger.	= Wellborn is ignoring Allworth, and continues to beat the barkeep.
152	Well. For once thou hast redeemed them from this sceptre;	152: Allworth relents: "this time you have saved them from this cudgel."
154	But let them vanish, creeping on their knees, And, if they grumble, I revoke my pardon.	

156 158	<i>Froth.</i> This comes of your prating, husband; you presumed On your ambling wit, and must use your glib tongue, Though you are beaten lame for't.	156-7: <i>you presumedwit</i> = "you thought you could prevail with your smooth talking (<i>ambling wit</i>)".
160	<i>Tap.</i> Patience, Froth; There's law to cure our bruises.	161: Tapwell expects to be able to sue Wellborn for assault
162	[They crawl off on their hands and knees.]	and receive damages.
164	Well. Sent to your mother?	165: ie. "has your patron, Lord Lovell, sent you to see
166		your step-mother?" ⁶
168	All. My lady, Frank, my patroness, my all! She's such a mourner for my father's death,	167-171: Allworth is effusive as he describes his affection for his step-mother, Lady Allworth, who, though Allworth's natural father has died, still treats him as kindly and as generously as if he were her own son.
170	And, in her love to him, so favours me, That I cannot <u>pay too much observance</u> to her. There are few such stepdames.	= act too dutifully towards.
172	Well. 'Tis a noble widow,	173-8: Wellborn expresses a typical concern of Elizabethan
174	And keeps her reputation pure, and clear From the least taint of infamy; her life,	drama, that Lady Allworth has honourably refused to sully her good name by scandalously taking on any new lovers, even as she is of course now legally free to do so.
176	With the splendour of her actions, leaves no tongue To envy or detraction. Prithee tell me,	= malice or slander. ²
178	Has she no suitors?	
180	All. Even the best of the shire, Frank, My lord excepted; such as sue and send,	181: My lord excepted = Lovell is the only person in the county, it seems, who has not attempted to win Lady Allworth's hand. 181-2: such aspurpose = "her suitors court her continuously, but to no avail." To sue is to entreat or court, to send is to send for.
182	And send and sue again, but to no purpose: Their frequent visits have not gained her presence.	183: Lady Allworth will not even meet those who come to
184	Yet she's so far from sullenness and pride,	court her. 184-6: <i>Yet she'sentertainment</i> = "but she is so much the
186	That I dare undertake you shall meet from her A liberal entertainment: I can give you A catalogue of her suitors' names.	opposite of moody and proud, that I am certain that if you were to visit her she would give you a generous welcome."
188	Č	= ie. "not now".
190	Well. Forbear it, While I give you good counsel: I am bound to it. Thy father was my friend, and that affection	190-2: As a close friend of Allworth's now-deceased father (and which friendship automatically passes to young Allworth), Wellborn feels obligated to give Tom some advice.
192	I bore to him, in right descends to thee; Thou art a handsome and a hopeful youth,	= promising. ²
194	Nor will I have the least affront stick on thee, If I with any danger can prevent it.	194-5: "I would not have the least offense or insult be attached to you, if there is anything I can do to prevent it."
196	<i>All.</i> I thank your noble care; but, pray you, in what	197-8: <i>in whathazard</i> = ie. "how am I at risk?"
198	Do I run the hazard?	

200	Well. Art thou not in love?	
202	Put it not off with wonder.	201: "don't try to avoid answering me by acting surprised."
202	All. In love, at my years!	203: Allworth suggests he is too young to be thinking about love.
204	Well. You think you walk in clouds, but are transparent.	= ie. "are surrounded by a mist which prevents others from seeing what you are up to."
206	I have heard all, and the choice that you have made,	seeing what you are up to.
208	And, with my finger, can point out the north star By which the <u>loadstone</u> of your folly's guided;	207-8: Allworth's folly follows the magnet (<i>loadstone</i> , ie. compass) which points toward the <i>north star</i> , which in turn represents the lady whom Allworth is in love with, and whom Wellborn can readily identify.
210	And, to confirm this true, what think you of Fair Margaret, the only child and heir	
	Of Cormorant Overreach? Does it blush and start,	211: Cormorant Overreach = a cormorant is a voracious sea bird, and hence describes an obscenely greedy person; Wellborn applies the word as a mock-title to Sir Giles Overreach, Margaret's father, and Wellborn's uncle. Does it = ie. "do you".
212	To hear her only named? <u>blush</u> at your <u>want</u> Of wit and reason.	= ie. "blush instead". = lack.
214	All. You are too bitter, sir.	
216		
218	Well. Wounds of this nature are not to be cured With <u>balms</u> , but <u>corrosives</u> . I must be plain:	218: <i>balms</i> = soothing, healing ointments.
	· ·	corrosives = medications that act by eating away at corrupted tissue. ¹ 219: manumised = freed.
	Art thou scarce manumised from the porter's lodge	the porter's lodge = the gate of a castle or park, where domestics were usually punished; Wellborn's point is that Allworth is only just old enough to no longer be subject to corporal punishment; the porter is the gate-keeper.
220	And yet sworn servant to the pantofle,	220: literally, "and yet you are already a professed follower (<i>sworn servant</i>) of the slipper (<i>pantofle</i>)", suggesting Allworth carries his lady's slipper, ie. Allworth is already acting the part of a courtier or lover. Sherman suggests the reference is to a page who is assigned to literally carry
	And dar'st thou dream of marriage? I fear	the slippers of his mistress. ⁹
222	'Twill be concluded for impossible	222-5: in short, "I cannot escape the conclusion that there can exist any young man who is not either in love with or loved by a woman"
22.1	That there is now, or e'er shall be hereafter,	
224	A handsome page or player's boy of fourteen	224: page = young male servant. player's boy = servant to an actor. of fourteen = Wellborn seems to be suggesting Allworth is a young teenager; there are a number of such hints in the play that Allworth is so young, including the fact that he is identified as a page, a position reserved for boys, to Lord Lovell. Allworth is seeking already to be married, and though it was unusual for anyone to be married at such a young age at the time, it was legal to do so.
		and time, it was regar to do so.

226	But either loves a wench or <u>drabs</u> love him; <u>Court-waiters</u> not exempted.	= strumpets. = pages at court.
228	All. This is madness.	
230	Howe'er you have discovered my intents, You know my aims are <u>lawful</u> ; and if ever	= honourable: his intention is to marry, and not just seduce,
232	The queen of flowers, the glory of the spring, The sweetest comfort to our smell, the rose,	Margaret.
234	Sprang from an <u>envious</u> briar, I may infer There's such disparity in their conditions	= malicious.
236	Between the goodness of my soul, the daughter, And the base <u>churl</u> her father.	= ie. Sir Giles' daughter. 230-6: and if everfather = Allworth's point is that, just as a rose, the best of flowers, can grow from a thorny and even harmful briar, so Margaret, a fine girl, can issue from a father as malignant as Sir Giles; churl = boor.
238	Well. Grant this true,	
240	As I believe it, canst thou ever hope	= Wellborn, perhaps of the same generation as Allworth's father, can address the young man with <i>thou</i> without causing offense; Allworth, on the other hand, addresses Wellborn correctly, even despite the latter's downtrodden state, with the respectful <i>you</i> .
240	To enjoy a quiet bed with her whose father Ruined thy state?	240-1: Wellborn points out that Overreach is responsible for
242		Allworth's present poverty, and not just his own; as we will learn later, Sir Giles had long ago ruined Allworth's father, just as he did Wellborn more recently, leaving young Allworth without any significant inheritance of his own.
244	All. And yours too.	
	Well. I confess it;	
246	True; I must tell you as a friend, and freely, That, where impossibilities are apparent,	247-8: "that it is reckless to be hopeful for a result which is clearly impossible."
248	Tis indiscretion to nourish hopes.	240 252. Occurred has been platfing for comment and
	Canst thou imagine (let not self-love blind thee)	249-253: Overreach has been plotting for years to make Margaret an attractive enough catch for a wealthy and powerful man, so that she may enjoy high rank, titles and privilege. So how can Allworth imagine he would let her marry him?
250	That Sir Giles Overreach, that, to make her great In swelling titles, without touch of conscience	= grandiose. ⁹ = any sense of guilt.
252	Will cut his neighbour's throat, and I hope his own too, Will e'er consent to make her thine? Give o'er,	= "give up this train of thought".
254	And think of some course suitable to thy rank, And prosper in it.	
256	All. You have well advised me.	
258	But in the mean time you that are so studious	
260	Of my affairs wholly neglect your own: Remember yourself, and in what plight you are.	260: Allworth is suggesting Wellborn is in no position to be giving him advice.
262	Well. No matter, no matter.	6g
264	All. Yes, 'tis much material: You know my fortune and my means; yet something	= ie. "it directly affects you." = ie. which is not extensive.
266	You know my fortune and my means; yet something I can spare from myself to help your wants.	- ic. willen is not extensive.

268	Well. How's this?	l I
270	All. Nay, be not angry; there's eight <u>pieces</u>	= gold coins. Allworth's attempt to help Wellborn out, though heartfelt and born from genuine sympathy, is
		naïve, and Wellborn does not take the offer well.
272	To put you in better fashion.	271: "so you may buy new clothes."
212	Well. Money from thee!	
274	From a boy! a stipendiary! one that lives	274-6: <i>a stipendiarylord</i> = Wellborn points out that any
	At the devotion of a stepmother	money Allworth has comes in the form of an allowance
		(<i>stipend</i>) from his step-mother who loves him, and the generosity of his patron Lovell, the latter's payments on
		which he cannot always depend.
276	And the uncertain favour of a lord!	
	I'll eat my <u>arms</u> first. Howsoe'er <u>blind Fortune</u>	277: <i>arms</i> = I think he means his bodily <i>arms</i> , so as to prevent them from accepting any such handout.
		blind Fortune = personified Fortune is normally
		arbitrary (blind) regarding whose luck she raises or
		lowers, but she seems to have targeted Wellborn with extra misfortune (line 278).
278	Hath spent the utmost of her malice on me –	
• • • •	Though I am <u>vomited</u> out of an alehouse,	= an appropriate word for being tossed out of a tavern.
280	And thus <u>accounted</u> – know not where to eat,	= dressed, ie. poorly. = ie. the sky.
282	Or drink, or sleep, but underneath <u>this canopy</u> – Although I thank thee, I despise thy offer:	– ie. tile sky.
	And as I in my madness <u>broke my state</u>	= "allowed my estate (ie. myself) to go broke".
284	Without the assistance of another's brain,	
206	In my right wits I'll piece it; at the worst,	= "put it back together again." = ie. "I'll die".
286	<u>Die</u> thus and be forgotten.	
288	All. A strange <u>humour!</u>	= mood.
290	[Exeunt.]	
	ACT I, SCENE II.	
	A Room in Lady Allworth's House.	
	Enter Order, Amble, Furnace, and Watchall.	Entering Characters: the named characters are all servants
	Emer Order, Ambie, Furnace, and watchait.	in Lady Allworth's household: <i>Order</i> is the steward, the head
		domestic who runs the entire household; <i>Amble</i> is the usher,
		or attendant; <i>Furnace</i> the cook; and <i>Watchall</i> the porter, or door-keeper. ¹²
1	And Sat all things right on as my name is Onder	
1 2	<i>Ord.</i> Set all things right, or, as my name is Order, And by this staff of office that commands you,	2-3: the steward lists several attributes of his authority;
_	7 ma by this stair of office that commands you,	the <i>chain</i> held his keys; the <i>ruff</i> was the uncomfortable-
		looking frill worn at the time around the fashionable
	This <u>chain</u> and double <u>ruff</u> , symbols of power,	person's neck.
4	Whoever misses in his function,	4: "whoever falls short in his duties".
	For one whole week makes forfeiture of his breakfast,	
6	And privilege in the wine-cellar.	6: ie. he gets no drink!
8	Amb. You are merry,	
10	Good master steward.	
10	Furn. Let him; I'll be angry.	11: Furnace, as his name suggests, is usually ill-tempered.
12		12.14.
	<i>Amb.</i> Why, fellow Furnace, 'tis not twelve o'clock yet,	13-14: noon was the normal time for dinner in those days. ¹³

14	Nor dinner taking up; then, 'tis allowed,	14-15: <i>thencholeric</i> = Amble suggests cooks should be ill-tempered only at meal times.
16	Cooks, by their places, may be <u>choleric</u> .	15: cooks, by nature of their exacting duties, are licensed to be short-tempered (<i>choleric</i>).
18	Furn. You think you have spoke wisely, goodman Amble,	
16	My lady's go-before!	18: the usher would precede his master or mistress when he or she makes an entrance; Furnace means this as an insult.
20	Ord. Nay, nay, no wrangling.	
22	Furn. Twit me with the authority of the kitchen! At all hours, and all places, I'll be angry;	23: Furnace responds to Amble's assertion of lines 14-15; he will not be circumscribed regarding when he will be
24	And thus provoked, when I am at my prayers I will be angry.	angry! = read as "even when".
26	Amb. There was no hurt meant.	
28	<i>Furn.</i> I am friends with thee; and yet I will be angry.	
30	, ,	
32	<i>Ord.</i> With whom?	
34	<i>Furn.</i> No matter whom: yet, now I think on it, I am angry with <u>my lady</u> .	= ie. Lady Allworth.
36	Watch. Heaven forbid, man!	
38	<i>Ord.</i> What cause has she given thee?	
40 42 44	Furn. Cause enough, master steward. I was entertained by her to please her palate, And, till she forswore eating, I performed it. Now, since our master, noble Allworth, died, Though I crack my brains to find out tempting sauces, And raise fortifications in the pastry	 = hired. = gave up. 45-48: Furnace compares the raised sides of his puff pastry to the walls of a fortress; Sherman notes that the ability to raise pastry artfully was prized by chefs. ⁹
46	Such as might serve for models in the <u>Low Countries</u> ;	46-48: a very topical allusion to the 10-month long siege by
48	Which, if they had been practised at <u>Breda</u> , <u>Spinola</u> might have thrown his cap at it, and ne'er took it.	the Spanish of the Dutch city of <i>Breda</i> ; the good people of the Netherlands (<i>Low Countries</i>) had been trying to shake off Spanish rule since 1566, and upon the conclusion of a 12-year truce in 1621, the Spanish began to aggressively recapture lost territory. In August 1624 the great Italian general <i>Ambrogio Spinola</i> (who was serving the Spanish) besieged the well-defended port city of Breda. Despite repeated efforts to relieve the city, including assistance from the English, Breda finally surrendered on 1 July 1625. In the intervening months, the garrison and civilian population suffered incredible hardship, including near-starvation. ⁶
50	Amb. But you had wanted matter there to work on.	50: "but you would have lacked (<i>wanted</i>) ingredients to work with there", a reference to the near-complete absence of food during the siege of Breda; Amble is teasing Furnace.
52	<i>Furn.</i> Matter! with six eggs, and a <u>strike</u> of rye meal, I <u>had kept the town</u> till doomsday, perhaps longer.	= an archaic unit of dry-measure, about a bushel. ¹ = ie. would have supplied the city with food.

54		
	Ord. But what's this to your pet against my lady?	= "what does this have to do with". = sulking. ¹
56	<i>Furn.</i> What's this? <u>marry</u> this; when I am three parts roasted	= an oath, derived from the Virgin Mary.
58	And the fourth part parboiled, to prepare her viands, She <u>keeps her chamber</u> , dines with a <u>panada</u>	= "stays in her room". = a sweetened but thin porridge containing slices of bread. ³
60	Or water-gruel, my sweat never thought on.	= a thin oatmeal, also sometimes sweetened. ¹
62	Ord. But your art is seen in the dining-room.	
64	<i>Furn.</i> By whom? By such as pretend love to her, but come	65-66: <i>By suchupon her</i> = "only by those who come here on the pretense of loving her, but really only want to enjoy her dinner table."
66	To feed upon her. Yet, of all the <u>harpies</u>	= mythical monsters notorious for their disgustingness; half-bird and half-woman, <i>harpies</i> were known for their propensity to devour food, or foul it, rendering it inedible.
68	That do devour her, I am out of <u>charity</u> With none so much as the thin-gutted squire	= ie. patience.68-69: Furnace alludes to their frequent guest, the painfully-thin Justice Greedy.
70	That's stolen into commission. <i>Ord.</i> Justice Greedy?	= "who has bribed (or employed other forms of corruption) to get himself appointed Justice of the Peace."
72	·	
74	Furn. The same, the same: meat's <u>cast away</u> upon him, It never thrives; he <u>holds</u> this paradox,	= thrown away, ie. wasted. = manifests or demonstrates.
	Who eats not well, can ne'er do justice well:	75: perhaps a variation of Jeremiah 22:15: "did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, etc." (<i>King James</i> version).
76	His stomach's as <u>insatiate</u> as the grave, Or strumpets' ravenous appetites.	= ie. insatiable or unsatisfiable. 77: "or as the sexual desire of whores."
78	[Knocking within.]	
80	Watch. One knocks.	
82		
84	[Exit.]	83: as the porter, Watchall goes to answer the door.
86	<i>Ord.</i> Our late young master!	
	Re-enter Watchall and Allworth.	
88	Amb. Welcome, sir.	
90	Furn. Your hand;	91: Furnace offers to shake hands.
92	If you have a stomach, a cold bake-meat's ready.	= appetite. = meat-pie or pastry. ¹
94	<i>Ord.</i> His father's picture in little.	94: "he is his father's very image."
96	<i>Furn.</i> We are all <u>your servants</u> .	= ie. "at your service."
98	Amb. In you he lives.	
100	All. At once, my thanks to all;	= in short. = Allworth is glad for this welcome, which makes up a bit
102	This is yet some comfort. Is my lady stirring?	for his fallen condition.
	Enter Lady Allworth,	

Ord. Her presence answers for us.	
Till take the air alone. Exeunt Waiting Woman and Chambermaid.]	
[Exeunt Waiting Woman and Chambermaid.]	
Furn. You air and air; But will you never taste but spoon-meat more? To what use serve I? = anything except for. = liquid food, such as soups and gruel. = anything except for. = liquid food, such as soups and gruel. = please, short for "pray thee". = "I shall begin again to take proper meals before long." = "I shall begin again to take proper meals before long."	
To what use serve I? I. All. Prithee, be not angry; I shall ere long; i' the mean time, there is gold To buy thee aprons, and a summer suit. Furn. I am appeased, and Furnace now grows cool.	
L. All. Prithee, be not angry; Ishall ere long; i' the mean time, there is gold To buy thee aprons, and a summer suit. = please, short for "pray thee". = "I shall begin again to take proper meals before long."	
Furn. I am appeased, and Furnace now grows cool. L. All. And, as I gave directions, if this morning I am visited by any, entertain them As heretofore; but say, in my excuse, I am indisposed. 128 Ord. I shall, madam. L. All. Do, and leave them. Nay, stay you, Allworth. I shall gladly grow here, I shall gladly grow here, = ie. feed. ⁵ = "as before."	
L. All. And, as I gave directions, if this morning I am visited by any, entertain them As heretofore; but say, in my excuse, I am indisposed. 128 Ord. I shall, madam. 130 L. All. Do, and leave them. Nay, stay you, Allworth. 132 [Exeunt Order, Amble, Furnace, and Watchall.] All. I shall gladly grow here, = ie. feed. ⁵ = "as before." 1 = "as before." = remain.	
I am visited by any, entertain them As heretofore; but say, in my excuse, I am indisposed. I shall, madam. L. All. Do, and leave them. Nay, stay you, Allworth. I shall gladly grow here, a ie. feed.5 "as before." a ie. feed.5 "as before." a ie. feed.5 a ie. feed.5	
128 Ord. I shall, madam. 130 L. All. Do, and leave them. Nay, stay you, Allworth. 132 [Exeunt Order, Amble, Furnace, and Watchall.] 134 All. I shall gladly grow here, = remain.	
L. All. Do, and leave them. Nay, stay you, Allworth. [Exeunt Order, Amble, Furnace, and Watchall.] All. I shall gladly grow here, = remain.	
Nay, stay you, Allworth. [Exeunt Order, Amble, Furnace, and Watchall.] All. I shall gladly grow here, = remain.	
[Exeunt Order, Amble, Furnace, and Watchall.] All. I shall gladly grow here, = remain.	
All. I shall gladly grow here, = remain.	
To wait on your commands.	
138 <i>L. All.</i> So soon turned courtier! 138: Lady Allworth is impressed that her young stepson has already learned to speak so flatteringly.	
All. Style not that courtship, madam, which is duty Purchased on your part. 140 1: "don't call (style) the way I act as court behavior; rather, you have earned my obedience and loyalty to you."	
L. All. Well, you shall <u>o'ercome</u> ; = ie. "come out victorious in this argument," ie. Lady Allworth will not argue the point with him.	
144 I'll not contend in words. How is it with Your noble master? 145: ie. Lord Lovell.	
146	-
All. Ever like himself, No scruple lessened in the full weight of honour. He did command me, pardon my presumption, 147-8: as always, Lord Lovell is scrupulously honourable in his behavior.	3
As his unworthy deputy, to kiss Your ladyship's fair hands.	
152 L. All. I am honoured in	
His favour to me. Does he hold his purpose For the Low Countries? 154-5: Does he Countries = Lovell is planning to raise a troop of soldiers, and bring them to the continent to	a
lead against the Spanish on behalf of the Dutch. All. Constantly, good madam;	

158	But he will in person first <u>present his service</u> .	158: Lovell will not leave England before he pays a visit (presents his service) to Lady Allworth.
160	<i>L. All.</i> And how approve you of his course? you are yet Like virgin parchment, capable of any	= what do you think of".
162	Inscription, vicious or honourable.	
164	I will not force your will, but leave you free To your own election.	163-4: Lady Allworth means she will let her stepson decide for himself if he wants to accompany Lovell to the wars.
166	All. Any form you please,	
168	I will put on; but, might I make my choice, With humble emulation I would follow	
170	The path my lord marks to me.	= ie. "Lord Lovell suggests I should take."
172	L. All. Tis well answered, And I <u>commend</u> your spirit: you had a father,	= praise, approve.
174	Blessed be his memory! that some few hours Before the will of Heaven took him from me,	
1/4	Who did <u>commend</u> you, by the dearest ties	= entrust. ²
176	Of perfect love between us, to my <u>charge</u> ;	= responsibility.
	And, therefore, what I speak, you are bound to hear	
178	With such respect <u>as if he lived in me</u> .	= "as if your father is speaking through me."
100	He was my husband, and howe'er you are not	
180	Son of my womb, you may be of my love, Provided you deserve it.	
182	Trovided you deserve it.	
	All. I have found you,	
184	Most honoured madam, the best mother to me;	
106	And, with my utmost strengths of care and service,	
186	Will labour that you never may repent Your bounties showered upon me.	= generous favours.
188	Tour bounties showered upon me.	- generous lavours.
	L. All. I much hope it.	
190	These were your father's words: "If e'er my son	
100	Follow the war, tell him it is a school	
192	Where all the principles tending to honour Are taught, if truly followed: but for such	= those.
194	As repair thither as a place in which	= "who go to there (ie. to wars)".
1,	They do presume they may with <u>license</u> practise	= ie. complete freedom.
196	Their lusts and <u>riots</u> , they shall never merit	= debaucheries, wild behavior.
	The noble name of soldiers. To <u>dare</u> boldly,	= the sense is "fight".
198	In a fair cause, and for their country's safety,	24
200	To run upon the cannon's mouth <u>undaunted</u> ; To obey their leaders, and shun mutinies;	= without fear.
	To bear with patiënce the winter's cold	
202	And summer's scorching heat, and not to faint	
204	When plenty of provision fails, with hunger; Are the essential parts <u>make up</u> a soldier,	= ie. that make up.
206	Not swearing, dice, or drinking."	up.
	All. There's no syllable	
208	You speak, but is to me an oracle,	= ie. like a divinely-inspired statement of the truth.
210	Which but to doubt were impious.	= would be.
210	L. All. To conclude:	
212	Beware ill company, for often men	212f: Lady Allworth warns her stepson from speaking any

214	Are like to those with whom they do converse; And, from one man I warn you, and that's Wellborn:	further from with Wellborn, not because he is destitute, but because young Allworth might be tempted to pick
	Not 'cause he's poor, that rather claims your pity; But that he's in his manners so debauched,	up the prodigal's bad habits.
216	And hath to <u>vicious courses</u> sold himself.	= an immoral or evil course of behavior.
218	Tis true, your father loved him, while he was	
	Worthy the loving; but if he had lived	= "of his love."
220	To have seen him as he is, he <u>had</u> cast him off,	= would have.
222	As you must do.	
224	All. I shall obey in all things.	
	L. All. Follow me to my chamber, you shall have gold	
226	To <u>furnish</u> you like my son, and <u>still</u> supplied,	= equip. = ie. further.
228	As I hear from you.	
230	All. I am <u>still</u> your creature.	= always, ever.
230	[Exeunt.]	
	ACT I, SCENE III.	
	A Hall in the same.	The Scene: ie. still in Lady Allworth's house.
	Enter Overreach, Greedy, Order, Amble, Furnace, Watchall, and Marrall.	Entering Characters: we finally meet the play's villain, Sir Giles Overreach, the ruthless collector of others' property by any means, legal or not; his only possible claim to humanity is his repeated assertion that he does what he does for the benefit of his daughter Margaret, as he cares not for his own reputation. Marrall is Sir Giles' hired hand, the one who does much of Sir Giles' dirty work. Greedy, a Justice of the Peace, is, despite his role as Overreach's ally on the bench, the play's comic relief. Dramatist Ben Jonson had years earlier pioneered the conceit of having a character defined by a particular and dominating quirk in his personality; Greedy himself fills such a role, his idiosyncrasy being an insatiable hunger. Greedy can barely speak or think of anything but food, and one must wonder whether a 17th century audience found his single unvarying joke as funny in the fifth act as it might have been in the first.
1	Greedy. Not to be seen!	1ff: the scene begins with the recent arrivals learning that Lady Allworth never visits with her guests.
2	Over. Still cloistered up! Her reason,	3-6: "she is still in seclusion! I expect that her sane good
4	I hope, assures her, though she make herself <u>Close prisoner</u> ever for her husband's loss,	judgment tells her, despite the fact that she keeps herself in isolation (<i>close prisoner</i>) in her mourning, that her
6	Twill not recover him.	hiding from the world won't bring her husband back."
8	Ord. Sir, it is her will. Which we, that are her servants, ought to serve,	
10	And not dispute: howe'er, you are nobly welcome; And, if you please to stay, that you may think so,	
12	There came, not six days since, from Hull, a pipe	12: <i>Hull</i> = a port city in Yorkshire, about 60 miles north-east of the play's setting in Nottingham. pipe = cask. ²

		nich shall spend itself	= a sweet wine from the Canary Islands.
14	For my lady's hono		_
16	Greedy.	Is it of the <u>right race</u> ?	= ie. the best kind of grape. ⁵
18	<i>Ord.</i> Yes, Master	Greedy.	
20	Amb.	How his mouth runs o'er!	= salivates.
22	Furn. I'll make it r	un, and run. Save your good worship!	= ie. "God save your worship", a phase of good will. Furnace is obviously pleased that Greedy appreciates his cooking.
24	love thee!	aster Cook, thy hand; again: how I s still in being? speak, boy.	
26			
28	Furn. If you have Of beef, well season	a mind to feed, there is a <u>chine</u> ned.	= joint. ²
30	Greedy.	Good!	
32	Furn.	A pheasant, larded.	
34	Greedy. That I mig	ght now give thanks for't!	
36	Furn. Besides, there cam Sherwood,	Other <u>kickshaws</u> . e last night, from the <u>forest of</u>	= fancy French dishes. ⁴ = famous forest of Nottinghamshire.
38	The fattest stag I ev	ver cooked.	
40	Greedy.	A stag, man!	
42	Furn. A stag, sir; And baked in puff-	part of it prepared for dinner, paste.	
44	Greedy.	Puff-paste too! Sir Giles,	
46 48	A ponderous chine And red deer too, S	of beef! a pheasant larded! Sir Giles, and baked in puff-paste! de, let us give thanks here.	= right now. ⁵
50		<u>—</u>	50: part of the humour surrounding Greedy is that he
30	Furn. How the lea	in skeleton's rapt:	remains painfully thin, no matter how much he consumes. It is interesting to speculate whether Massinger wrote the part with a particularly scrawny actor in mind.
52	Over.	You know we cannot.	52: Overreach reminds Greedy they have no time to eat.
54		ps are to sit on a commission,	54: Marrall reminds the gentlemen that they are scheduled
56	And if you fail to c	ome, you lose the <u>cause</u> .	to attend a hearing of a case (<i>cause</i>) to which Sir Giles is a party, and over which Greedy will be presiding. If Overreach fails to appear, he will lose his suit by default.
5 0	dinner,	no causes. I'll prove't, for such	Fr, The same of the same
58	We may put off a c Henrici decimo que	commission: you shall find it arto.	= ie. in an Act passed during the fourteenth year of the reign of Henry VIII.9
60	0	E's Master Con 1.1	·
62		Fie, Master Greedy! thousand pounds for a dinner? e! we must forget the belly	= for shame.
64	When we think of		

66	Greedy. Well, you shall o'er-rule me;	
68	I could e'en cry now. – Do you hear, Master Cook, Send but a <u>corner</u> of that <u>immortal pasty</u> ,	= fragment or piece. = meat-pie which deserves eternal fame. ⁵
70	And I, in thankfulness, will, by your boy, Send you – <u>a brace of three-pences</u> .	= a pair of three-pence, or six pennies; certainly an underwhelming amount, as indicated by Furnace's ironic response. Note the dash, which allows for a dramatic pause before Greedy names his anticlimactic reward.
72	<i>Furn.</i> Will you be so <u>prodigal</u> ?	= extravagant.
74	Enter Wellborn.	
76	<i>Over.</i> Remember me to your lady. – Who have we here?	
78	Well. You know me.	
80	Over. I did once, but now I will not; Thou art no blood of mine. Avaunt, thou beggar!	81: <i>Thou art no blood of mine</i> = Overreach disowns his nephew; but he also means this literally, as Overreach was actually married to the sister of Wellborn's father, and thus not a blood relative. Avaunt = "be gone".
82	If ever thou presume to own me more,	= claim Overreach as his kinsman.
84	I'll have thee <u>caged</u> and whipped.	= imprisoned. ⁵
86	Greedy. I'll grant the warrant. – Think of pie-corner, Furnace!	85: ie. for Wellborn's arrest. = "don't forget the". = there is small geographic joke here: there was a real <i>Pie-Corner</i> in old London, in the neighbourhood of Smithfield in the ward of Farringdon Without, located in north-west central London. 15
88	[Exeunt Overreach, Greedy, and Marrall.]	
90 92	Watch. Will you <u>out</u> , sir? I <u>wonder how</u> you durst creep in.	= leave; Watchall addresses Wellborn. = "marvel that".
94	<i>Ord.</i> This is rudeness, And saucy impudence.	
96	Amb. Cannot you stay To be served, among your fellows, from the basket,	 = wait. = ie. the left-overs that are given to the servants, distributed to the poor, or sent to the prisons to feed the indigent.
98	But you must <u>press</u> into the hall?	= ie. "unwelcomely force your way".
100	Furn. Prithee, vanish	
102	Into some outhouse, though it be the pigstye; My scullion shall come to thee.	102: one of the menial kitchen servants will bring food to Wellborn; Lady Allworth's hired help is cruel to
104	Enter Allworth.	Wellborn.
106	Well. This is <u>rare</u> : Oh, here's Tom Allworth. Tom!	= excellent; Wellborn is sarcastic.
108	All. We must be strangers:	109-110: Allworth refuses to be seen in Wellborn's
110	Nor would I have you seen here for a million.	company; additionally, the outcast's presence in Lady Allworth's home is scandalous.
112	[Exit.]	

114	<i>Well.</i> Better and better. He <u>contemns</u> me too!	= scorns.
116	Enter Waiting Woman and Chambermaid.	
118	<i>Woman.</i> Foh, what a smell's here! what thing's this?	
120 122	Cham. A creature Made out of the privy; let us hence, for love's sake, Or I shall swoon.	= conceived in a latrine. = "get out of here".
124	Woman. I begin to faint already.	
126	[Exeunt Waiting Woman and Chambermaid.]	
128	Watch. Will you know your way?	= "can you find your own way out?"
130	<i>Amb.</i> Or shall we teach it you, By the head and shoulders?	130-1: "or do we have to throw you out?"
132	Well. No; I will not stir;	
134	Do you mark, I will not: let me see the wretch That dares attempt to force me. Why, you slaves,	
136	Created only to make legs, and cringe;	= "bow and scrape" (Symons, p. 123). ³
138	To carry in a dish, and shift a trencher; That have not souls only to hope a blessing	= serve or remove a platter. 138-9: <i>That haveflagons</i> = "you who have nothing better
130	, ,	to hope for in life than a good drink."
	Beyond <u>black-jacks</u> or <u>flagons</u> ; you, that were born	139: <i>black-jacks</i> = leather beer jugs or pitchers covered with tar. ^{3,14}
		flagons = large drinking containers with a handle and
140	Only to consume meat and drink, and <u>batten</u>	spout. ⁶ = "glut yourselves".
140	Upon reversions! – who advances? who	141: <i>upon reversions</i> = "on leftovers." Wellborn is adapting
	-	a legal term (<i>reversion</i>) here. Who advances? = "who dares step up (to challenge
		me)?"
142	Shews me the way?	= ie. shows.
144	<i>Ord.</i> My lady!	
146	Enter Lady Allworth,	
1.40	Waiting Woman, and Chambermaid.	
148	Cham. Here's the monster.	
150		
152	Woman. Sweet madam, keep your glove to your nose.	= there was a custom of wearing scented gloves in those days; obviously the Waiting Woman is hoping to save Lady Allworth the trouble of experiencing Wellborn's odour.
	Cham. Or let me	odoui.
154	Fetch some perfumes <u>may be predominant;</u> You wrong yourself else.	= which can overcome Wellborn's stench. ⁵
156	Well. Madam, my designs	= plans.
158	Well. Madam, my designs Bear me to you!	– piuns.
160	L. All. To me!	
162	Well. And though I have met with	
164	But ragged entertainment from your grooms here,	= servants.
164	I hope from you to receive that noble <u>usage</u>	= treatment.

166	As may become the true friend of your husband, And then I shall forget <u>these</u> .	= "these others", ie. "how they treated me."
168	L. All. I am amazed	
170	To see and hear this rudeness. Darest thou think, Though sworn , that it can ever find belief,	= ie. "even if someone were to swear that this actually happened".
172	That I, who to the best men of this country Denied my presence since my husband's death, Can fall so low as to change words with thee,	= exchange.
174	Thou son of infamy! <u>forbear</u> my house, And know and keep <u>the distance that's between us;</u>	 = "stay away from". = a reference to the disparity in the current social standings between Lady Allworth and Wellborn.
176	Or, though it be against my gentler temper, I shall take order you no more shall be	= ie. "take steps to make sure".
178	An eyesore to me.	
180	Well. Scorn me not, good lady; But, as in form you are angelical,	
182	Imitate the heavenly natures, and <u>vouchsafe</u> At the least awhile to hear me. You will grant	= grant, deign.
184	The blood that runs in this arm is as noble	
186	As that which fills your veins; those costly jewels, And those rich clothes you wear, <u>your men's observance</u> , And women's flattery, are in you no virtues,	= "your servants' respectful performance of their duty."
188	Nor these rags, with my poverty, in me vices.	
	You have a <u>fair fame</u> , and, I know, deserve it;	= good reputation.
190	Yet, lady, I must say, in nothing more	
192	Than in the pious sorrow you have shewn For your late noble husband.	181-192: though Lady Allworth is beautiful and wealthy, and is obeyed and flattered by all those who surround her, she really only deserves praise for her proper behavior and
194	Ord. How she starts!	show of mourning since her husband died.
196	<i>Furn.</i> And hardly can keep <u>finger from the eye</u> , To hear <u>him</u> named.	= ie. from shedding a tear. = ie. her deceased husband.
198 200	L. All. Have you <u>aught</u> else to say?	= anything.
200	<i>Well.</i> That husband, madam, was once in his fortune Almost as low as I; <u>want</u> , debts, and quarrels	= poverty.
202	Lay heavy on him: let it not be thought	potenty.
204	A boast in me, though I say, I relieved him. Twas I that gave him fashion; mine the sword,	= ie. "gave him money to purchase new and up-to-date
206	That did on all occasions second his;	clothes." = support, ie. Wellborn was always there to back up Allworth <i>pére</i> in a quarrel.
208	I brought him on and off with honour, lady; And when in all men's judgments he was sunk, And, in his own hopes, not to be buoyed up,	208-9: "and when he was despised by all who knew him, and he had no expectation of rising in anyone's favour ever again".
210	I stepped unto him, took him by the hand, And set him upright.	evol again .
212		
214	<i>Furn.</i> Are not we base rogues, That could forget this?	

216	Well. I confess, you made him	216-7: you madeestate = ie. "you married him."
218	Master of your estate; nor could your friends, Though he brought no wealth with him, blame you for it; For he had <u>a shape</u> , and <u>to</u> that shape a mind	= as a legal matter, a husband would take control of his bride's property upon their marriage.= good looks. = along with.
220	Made up of all parts, either great or noble; So winning a behaviour, not to be	- good looks diong with.
222	Resisted, madam.	216-222: Lady Allworth seems to have married her attractive husband despite his indigence.
224	L. All. Tis most true, he had.	
226	<i>Well.</i> For his sake, then, in that I was his friend, Do not <u>contemn</u> me.	= scorn.
228	L. All. For what's past excuse me,	= "what just happened", ie. the rough reception given to
230	I will redeem it. – Order, give the gentleman A hundred pounds.	Wellborn.
232	Well. No, madam, on no terms:	
234	Well. No, madam, on no terms: I will nor beg nor borrow sixpence of you, But be supplied elsewhere, or want thus ever.	235: "but instead I'll get money elsewhere, or forever remain
236	Only one <u>suit</u> I make, which you deny not To strangers; and 'tis this.	broke." = request.
238	To strangers, and tis tills.	
240	[Whispers to her.]	239: Wellborn has a plan of deception, and he needs Lady Allworth's help to implement it.
240	L. All. Fie! nothing else?	= "that is all?"
242	Wall Nothing unless you place to charge your coments	= command.
	Well. Nothing, unless you please to <u>charge</u> your servants	= ie. bestow, toss. There is a sense in the phrase which
244	To throw away a little respect upon me.	suggests the show of respect would be of little value
244	L. All. What you demand is yours.	=
	L. All. What you demand is yours. Well. I thank you, lady.	suggests the show of respect would be of little value to the servants.
246	L. All. What you demand is yours. Well. I thank you, lady. [Aside] Now what can be wrought out of such a suit Is yet in supposition: — I have said all;	suggests the show of respect would be of little value
246 248	L. All. What you demand is yours. Well. I thank you, lady. [Aside] Now what can be wrought out of such a suit Is yet in supposition: — I have said all; When you please, you may retire.	suggests the show of respect would be of little value to the servants. 249-250: <i>Now whatsupposition</i> = "Now what the outcome
246248250252	L. All. What you demand is yours. Well. I thank you, lady. [Aside] Now what can be wrought out of such a suit Is yet in supposition: — I have said all;	suggests the show of respect would be of little value to the servants. 249-250: <i>Now whatsupposition</i> = "Now what the outcome
246248250252254	L. All. What you demand is yours. Well. I thank you, lady. [Aside] Now what can be wrought out of such a suit Is yet in supposition: — I have said all; When you please, you may retire. [Exit Lady Allworth.] [To the Servants] Nay, all's forgotten;	suggests the show of respect would be of little value to the servants. 249-250: <i>Now whatsupposition</i> = "Now what the outcome
246 248 250 252 254 256	L. All. What you demand is yours. Well. I thank you, lady. [Aside] Now what can be wrought out of such a suit Is yet in supposition: — I have said all; When you please, you may retire. [Exit Lady Allworth.]	suggests the show of respect would be of little value to the servants. 249-250: Now whatsupposition = "Now what the outcome will be of my scheme is uncertain." = ie. with a drink. The cellar was the where the wine was
 246 248 250 252 254 256 258 	L. All. What you demand is yours. Well. I thank you, lady. [Aside] Now what can be wrought out of such a suit Is yet in supposition: — I have said all; When you please, you may retire. [Exit Lady Allworth.] [To the Servants] Nay, all's forgotten; And, for a lucky omen to my project,	suggests the show of respect would be of little value to the servants. 249-250: <i>Now whatsupposition</i> = "Now what the outcome will be of my scheme is uncertain."
246 248 250 252 254 256 258 260	L. All. What you demand is yours. Well. I thank you, lady. [Aside] Now what can be wrought out of such a suit Is yet in supposition: — I have said all; When you please, you may retire. [Exit Lady Allworth.] [To the Servants] Nay, all's forgotten; And, for a lucky omen to my project, Shake hands, and end all quarrels in the cellar.	suggests the show of respect would be of little value to the servants. 249-250: Now whatsupposition = "Now what the outcome will be of my scheme is uncertain." = ie. with a drink. The cellar was the where the wine was
246 248 250 252 254 256 258	L. All. What you demand is yours. Well. I thank you, lady. [Aside] Now what can be wrought out of such a suit Is yet in supposition: — I have said all; When you please, you may retire. [Exit Lady Allworth.] [To the Servants] Nay, all's forgotten; And, for a lucky omen to my project, Shake hands, and end all quarrels in the cellar. Ord. Agreed, agreed.	suggests the show of respect would be of little value to the servants. 249-250: Now whatsupposition = "Now what the outcome will be of my scheme is uncertain." = ie. with a drink. The cellar was the where the wine was

	<u>ACT II.</u>	
	SCENE I.	
	A Room in Overreach's House.	
	Enter Overreach and Marrall.	Overreach's Relationship with Greedy: as the play in general, and this scene in particular, progress, we gain further insight into how exactly Sir Giles goes about collecting the property of his neighbours. We may summarize at this point Overreach's arrangement with Greedy: Overreach has used his influence to secure for Greedy his post as Justice of the Peace in Nottinghamshire (Justices were appointed by the crown on the recommendation of local leading citizens); in return for being well-fed by Sir Giles, and presumably in return as well for his raised status, Greedy rules regularly in Overreach's favour in lawsuits to which Overreach is a party.
2	<i>Over.</i> He's gone, I warrant thee; this commission crushed him.	1: Overreach refers to his most recent defeated legal opponent. The <i>commission</i> is the legal panel on which Greedy sat which tried the case; <i>gone</i> = ruined. ⁵
2	<i>Mar.</i> Your worships have the way on and ne'er miss	3: <i>Your worships</i> = "those who are gifted like you", referring to Overreach, to whom Marrall is directing his remarks. <i>miss</i> = ie. fail.
4	To squeeze these unthrifts into air: and yet,	= the sense is "to crush your spendthrift victims into nothing". Overreach specializes in lending money to the cash-poor, then taking their forfeited property when they fail to make timely repayment.
	The <u>chapfallen</u> justice did his part, returning	 = literally with his jaw hanging down, meaning "dejected": Marrall describes Greedy as disappointed over having to miss a promising meal. 5-6: returningcertificate = Greedy rejected some legal document which was meant to prove the farmer's case.⁹
6	For your advantage the certificate, Against his conscience, and his knowledge too,	7: even though Greedy's certainly knew it was the wrong thing to do, and though the law was on the farmer's side.
8	With your good favour, to the utter ruin Of the poor farmer.	= a phrase of deference: "if you will permit me to mention".
12	Over. Twas for these good ends I made him a justice: he that bribes his belly, Is certain to command his soul.	= results.
14	Mar. I wonder,	
16	Still with your license, why, your worship having	= "always with your permission"; Marrall acknowledges he may be stepping over the bounds of propriety by asking his employer to explain why he arranged to have Greedy appointed Justice; wouldn't it have been easier to just take the job himself?
	The power to <u>put this thin-gut in commission</u> ,	17: <i>thin-gut</i> = obvious reference to the ever-lean Greedy. <i>put in commission</i> = authorize Greedy's appointment to his position.
18	You are not in't yourself?	
20	Over. Thou art a fool; In being out of office I am out of danger;	
22	Where, if I were a justice, besides the trouble,	= whereas.

	I might or out of wilfulness or error	= either.
24	Run myself finely into a <u>premunire</u> ,	24: Sir Giles simply means he does not want to personally be caught doing something illegal in acting as a Justice; <i>preminure</i> is any act which suggests that Catholic law supersedes the laws or acts of England or its monarch; examples of this offense include (1) refusing to take the oath of supremacy, in which a subject vows to obey the king over the pope, and (2) the administrative body of a church refusing to ratify the king's own appointment of a see's bishop. ¹⁰
26	And so become a prey to the informer. No, I'll have none of't; 'tis enough I keep	
28	Greedy <u>at my devotion</u> : so he serve My purposes, let him hang or damn, I care not;	= ie. at his service, ie. Greedy will always act for Sir Giles' benefit.
30	Friendship is but a word.	
32	<i>Mar.</i> You are all wisdom.	
	<i>Over.</i> I would be worldly-wise; for the other wisdom,	= "prefer to be". = a less temporal wisdom, the opposite of worldly-wise.
34	That does <u>prescribe us</u> a well-governed life, And to do right to others as ourselves,	= ie. "lay down a set of rules for us to follow regarding".
36	I value not an atom.	
38	Mar. What course take you, With your good patience, to <u>hedge in</u> the manor	38: "what strategy will you take". = confine or restrict, ie. take over; but <i>hedge in</i> seems to have a specific legal meaning of "guaranteeing another's debt by incorporating a superior security".
40	Of your neighbour, Master Frugal? as 'tis said, He will <u>nor</u> sell, nor borrow, nor exchange;	= neither.
42	And his land, lying in the midst of your many <u>lordships</u> , Is a foul blemish.	= ie. properties; a <i>lordship</i> properly is land belonging to a lord. ¹
44	Over. I have thought on't, Marrall,	
46	And it shall take. I must have all men sellers, And I the only purchaser.	= "my scheme will work."
48	<i>Mar.</i> 'Tis most fit, sir.	
50	,	
52	<i>Over.</i> I'll therefore buy some cottage near his manor, Which done, I'll make my men break ope his fences, Ride o'er his standing corn, and in the night	
54	Set fire on his barns, or break his cattle's legs:	55 56: Overmooch expects Emycel to sue him for the democras
56	These trespasses draw on suits, and suits expenses, Which I can spare, but will soon beggar him.	55-56: Overreach expects Frugal to sue him for the damages done to his property; his strategy is to simply outlast Frugal in litigation, until Frugal can no longer afford to continue the case; though not strictly illegal, such a strategy does nothing to improve one's impression of Sir Giles.
58	When I have harried him thus two or three year, Though he sue <i>in forma pauperis</i> , in spite	= legal term, Latin for "in the manner of a pauper": in certain cases, an indigent person may be granted permission to bring or continue a lawsuit and not be required to pay any costs involved in the case, including paying a lawyer if one is assigned to him as a consequence of his poverty.
	Of all his thrift and care, he'll grow behindhand.	= fall behind in paying his expenses, forcing him to sell his property (see Overreach's next speech at 63-67). 1,5

60		1
	<i>Mar</i> . The best I ever heard! I could <u>adore</u> you.	= venerate, as a god.
62	Over. Then, with the favour of my man of law,	= ie. Greedy.
64	I will pretend some title: want will force him	= make a false claim to Frugal's property. = lack of ready money.
	To put it to arbitrement; then, if he sell	= ask for the case to go to arbitration, a process which cuts short the lawsuit by having an arbitrator (the choice of which both parties must consent to) hear both sides and make a binding and unappealable decision.
66	For half the value, he shall have <u>ready money</u> , And I possess his land.	= cash in hand.
68	Man Tie cheve wenderl	
70	Mar. Tis above wonder! Wellborn was apt to sell, and needed not These fine arts, sir, to hook him in.	70-71: Marrall tells us that Wellborn readily turned over his property to Sir Giles, allowing Sir Giles to avoid having to go through a drawn-out legal process.
72		to go unough a drawn out regal process.
7.4	Over. Well thought on.	- XX III
74	This varlet, Marrall, lives too long, to upbraid me With my close cheat put upon him. Will nor cold	= ie. Wellborn; <i>varlet</i> = knave. = secret deception or defrauding.
76	Nor hunger kill him?	secret deception of definitioning.
78	Mar. I know not what to think on't.	
80	I have used all means; and the last night I caused His host, the tapster, to turn him out of doors;	= ie. last night.
	And have been since with all your friends and tenants,	= ie. "since been to see".
82	And, on the forfeit of your favour, <u>charged</u> them, Though a crust of mouldy bread would keep him from starving,	= directed.
84	Yet they should not relieve him. This is done, sir.	
86	<i>Over.</i> That was something, Marrall, but thou must go further,	
88	And <u>suddenly</u> , Marrall.	= immediately.
90	<i>Mar.</i> Where, and when you please, sir.	
	Over. I would have thee seek him out, and, if thou canst,	
92	Persuade him that 'tis better steal than beg; Then, if I prove he has <u>but robbed a henroost</u> ,	= ie. "even robbed something as minor as a chicken coop".
94	Not all the world shall save him from the gallows.	94: Sherman notes that theft and forgery, in addition to murder, were punishable by hanging in England into the 19th century.
	Do anything to work him to despair;	·
96	And 'tis thy masterpiece.	96: "and this will be your best work for me yet."
98	<i>Mar.</i> I will do my best, sir.	
100	<i>Over.</i> I am now on my main work with the Lord Lovell, The gallant-minded, popular Lord Lovell,	
102	The minion of the people's love. I hear	= favourite.
104	He's come into the country, and my aims are To insinuate myself into his knowledge,	= ie. away from his home in the city. 104: "to make his acquaintance".
104	And then invite him to my house.	104: to make his acquaintance. 104-5: while Marrall is in charge of getting Wellborn to turn to crime, Overreach wants to focus on getting Lord Lovell to marry his daughter Margaret, as Marrall recognizes.

106		
108	Mar. <u>I have you;</u> This points at my young mistress.	= "I follow you".
110	<i>Over.</i> She must part with That humble title, and write honourable,	110-2: Margaret will no longer have to be satisfied with being addressed as <i>mistress</i> , since in marrying a nobleman, she will be able to take on the prestigious title of <i>honourable</i> or <i>right honourable</i> . It is hinted later in the play that Lord Lovell is a member of the peerage called a <i>viscount</i> ; <i>right honourable</i> was the form of address used for barons, viscounts, and earls. ¹⁶
112	Right honourable, Marrall, my right honourable daughter, If all I have, or e'er shall get, will do it.	113: ie. "even if it takes all the money I have, or ever hope
114		to have, to accomplish this."
114	I'll have her <u>well attended</u> ; there are ladies Of <u>errant knights</u> <u>decayed</u> and brought so low,	 = be served by men and women of high birth. 115: errant knights = a phrase from medieval romances, describing those knights who traveled extensively seeking honour and adventure. Used mockingly here. decayed = bankrupt, destitute.
116	That for <u>cast</u> clothes and meat will gladly serve her. And 'tis my glory, though I come from the city,	= thrown away, second-hand.
118	To have their issue whom I have <u>undone</u> , To kneel to <u>mine</u> as bondslaves.	118: "to have the children of those I have ruined (<i>undone</i>)".119: "to kneel to my offspring, ie. Margaret (<i>mine</i>) as if they were serfs or slaves."
120	Mar. 'Tis fit state, sir.	121: "this would be appropriate for your position." ⁵
122	Over. And therefore, I'll not have a chambermaid	
124	That ties her shoes, or any meaner office,	124: "to tie Margaret's shoes, or hold even the lowest position in her household".
	But such whose fathers were right worshipful.	125: "except for those who fathers were of high birth."
126 128 130	'Tis a rich man's pride! there having ever been More than a feud, a strange antipathy, Between us and true gentry. Enter Wellborn.	126-8: <i>theregentry</i> = an interesting allusion to hostility between the classes: as one who is presumably nouveauriche, Overreach admits to his envy of those who were born into the wealthier classes. The <i>gentry</i> was that rank which the non-nobility aspired to, which could be attained by amassing a level of wealth which permitted one to live a life of some ease, with perhaps the granting of a coat-of-arms. The formal title <i>Sir</i> was usually only granted to knights or baronets (the lowest hereditary rank, one step below baron); Overreach's exact rank is never made clear, but he may only have assumed the title as a man of local importance.
132		
134	Mar. See, who's here, sir. Over. Hence, monster! prodigy!	= "be gone!" = also meaning monster or abnormality.
136	Well. Sir, your wife's nephew;	= "no, it's only me."
138	She and my father tumbled in one belly.	137: Sir Giles is - or was - married to the sister of Wellborn's father, making Sir Giles Wellborn's uncle.
140	Over. Avoid my sight! thy breath's infectious, rogue! I shun thee as a leprosy, or the plague.	ham
142	Come <u>hither</u> , Marrall – [Aside] this is the time to work him.	= here.

144	Mar. I warrant you, sir.	146: "I assure you, sir", ie. "I'm on it."
146	[Exit Overreach.]	
148	Well. By this light I think he's mad.	= common Elizabethan vow. = crazy, referring to Sir Giles.
150	<i>Mar.</i> Mad! had you ta'en compassion on yourself, You long since had been mad.	151: Wellborn would have been better off going insane than to live in his right mind in the miserable state to which he has sunk.
152	Well. You have ta'en a course,	153-5: Wellborn blames Marrall for helping Sir Giles drive
154	Between you and my venerable uncle, To make me so.	him to his present poverty.
156 158	<i>Mar.</i> The more <u>pale-spirited</u> you, That would not be instructed. I swear deeply –	157-8: Marrall accuses Wellborn of cowardice (<i>pale-spirited</i>) for not following his advice to kill himself.
160	Well. By what?	spiritea) for not following instance to kin initisen.
162	Mar. By what: Mar. By my religion.	
164	Well. Thy religion!	
166	The devil's creed: – but what would you have done?	
168	<i>Mar.</i> Had there been but one tree in all the shire, Nor any hope to <u>compass</u> a <u>penny halter</u> ,	168: "and had there not been any chance that I could obtain (<i>compass</i>) even a cheap length of rope (<i>penny halter</i>)".
170	Before, like you, I had <u>outlived my fortunes</u> , A <u>withe had served my turn</u> to hang myself.	= "spent all my money before I died a natural death". 170: withe = a flexible tree branch, as of a willow tree. had served my turn = could have been used.
172	I am <u>zealous in your cause</u> ; pray you hang yourself And <u>presently</u> , as you love your <u>credit</u> .	171: ie. "eager to help you." = immediately. = reputation. Marrall's mock concern is cruel.
174	Well. I thank you.	cruei.
176	<i>Mar.</i> Will you <u>stay</u> till you die in a ditch, or lice devour you? –	= wait.
178	Or, if you dare not do the feat yourself, But that you'll put the state to charge and trouble,	178: ie. "the only drawback being that it would cost the state money and effort to hang you".
	Is there no <u>purse to be cut</u> , house to be broken,	= in those days a <i>purse</i> of money was suspended by a string and suspended from one's belt, from which it was easily cut and stolen.
180	Or market-woman with eggs, that you may murder,	
182	And so dispatch the business? Well. Here's variety,	181: "and thus get this business (ie. Wellborn's death) done with?"
184	I must confess; but I'll accept of none	
186	Of all your gentle offers, I assure you.	
188	<i>Mar.</i> Why, have you hope ever to eat again, Or drink? or be the master of three farthings?	= the three-farthing coin, worth only three-quarters of a
190	If you like not hanging, drown yourself! take some course For your reputation.	penny.
192	Well. 'Twill not do, dear tempter,	
194	With all the rhetoric <u>the fiend</u> hath taught you. I am as far as thou art from despair;	= ie. Satan (like Marrall, a tempter).

		1
196	Nay, I have confidence, which is more than hope, To live, and <u>suddenly</u> , better than ever.	= ie. very soon.
198	Mar. Ha! ha! these castles you build in the air	= either.
200	Will not persuade me <u>or</u> to give or lend A <u>token</u> to you.	= entier. = another reference to the pieces of stamped metal used by tradesmen for change in lieu of legal tender; hence, "the least-valued coin".
202	Well. I'll be more kind to thee:	reast-valued conf.
204	Come, thou shalt dine with me.	
206	Mar. With you!	
208	Well. Nay more, dine gratis.	= for free.
210	<i>Mar.</i> Under what hedge, I pray you? or at whose cost? Are they <u>padders</u> or <u>abram-men</u> that are your <u>consorts</u> ?	210: padders = robbers, highwaymen. ¹ abram-men = those who seek alms by pretending to be mad; short for Abraham-men. consorts = companions.
212	Well. Thou art incredulous; but thou shalt dine Not alone at her house, but with a gallant lady;	= "you don't believe me."
214	With me, and with a lady.	
216	Mar. Lady! what lady? With the Lady of the Lake, or queen of fairies?	= famous enchantress who first appeared in English
218	For I know it must be an enchanted dinner.	literature in 1485 in Sir Thomas Malory's <i>Morte D'Arthur</i> (<i>The Death of Arthur</i>). ³
220	Well. With the Lady Allworth, knave.	
222	Mar. Nay, now there's hope Thy brain is cracked.	= ie. "I expect".
224	Well. Mark there, with what respect	= "pay attention to", or "make a note of".
226	I am entertained.	= welcomed or treated.
228	<i>Mar.</i> With choice, no doubt, of dog-whips. Why, dost thou ever hope to pass her porter?	= "get past her door-keeper, ie. without getting whipped?" ⁵
230	Well. 'Tis not far off, go with me; trust thine own eyes.	= "far from here".
232	wett. The not <u>rai on</u> , go with me, trust time own eyes.	
234	Mar. Troth, in my hope, or my assurance rather, To see thee curvet, and mount like a dog in a blanket,	= in truth. = expectation. = certainty. 234: "to see you <i>curvet</i> (ie. leap, like a horse) and rise, ie.
236	If ever thou presume to pass her threshold, I will endure thy company.	jump, like a dog being tossed in a blanket (due to the whipping)"; the phrase tossed like a dog in a blanket
	1 win chaire any company.	was a common one; according to Stronach, tossing a boy or a dog in a blanket was a game in Elizabethan times; ⁴ it is also referred to frequently as a form of humiliating treatment in old literature.
238	Well. Come along then.	
240	[Exeunt.]	
	ACT II, SCENE II.	
	A Room in Lady Allworth's House.	
	Enter Allworth, Waiting Woman, Chambermaid,	

	Order, Amble, Furnace, and Watchall.	
1	<i>Woman.</i> Could you not command your leisure one hour longer?	1: "Can you not stay just one hour more?" Allworth is taking his leave, and the female domestics are sad to say
2	Cham. Or half an hour?	good-bye to their attractive young master.
4	All. I have told you what my haste is:	
6	Besides, being now another's, not mine own,	= common Elizabethan formula for describing one whose time is at the command of another person's.
8	Howe'er I much desire to enjoy you longer, My duty suffers, if, to please myself, I should neglect my lord.	= ie. "I will fail in my duty (to Lord Lovell)".
10		
12	Woman. Pray you do me the favour To put these few quince-cakes into your pocket; They are of mine own preserving.	= an acidic yellow fruit, used in baking and, as Woman notes, to make preserves. ^{5,19}
14 16	<i>Cham.</i> And this <u>marmalade</u> ; Tis comfortable for your stomach.	= marmalade, a conserve, could be made with any fruit, but if none was specified, then oranges were usually implied.
18	Woman. And, at parting, Excuse me if I beg a farewell from you.	18-19: the Waiting Woman is indirectly asking for a farewell kiss.
20	<i>Cham.</i> You are <u>still</u> before me. – I move the same suit, sir.	21: the Chambermaid directs the first part of her line (with
22		some slight cattiness) to the Waiting Woman, meaning something like, "you always (<i>still</i>) beat me to the punch", before she turns to Allworth, and lets him know she too would like a kiss.
24	[Allworth kisses them <u>severally</u> .]	= individually; a kiss on the lips in this situation was normal in Elizabethan times; in fact, even perfect strangers of the opposite sex would greet each other this way upon an initial introduction, to the bafflement and amusement of Europeans from the continent.
24	<i>Furn.</i> How greedy these <u>chamberers</u> are of a beardless chin!	= chambermaids or lady's maids, ¹ but perhaps with an additional sense of <i>chambering</i> , a noun which referred to wanton behavior. ¹⁴
26	I think the <u>tits</u> will <u>ravish</u> him.	26: <i>tits</i> = young ladies: the word was used to express the speaker's disapproval of a female's moral looseness. ¹ **ravish* = corrupt, or even rape. ¹
28	All. My service To both.	28-29: "my respects to both of you"; a polite formula.
30	Woman. Ours waits on you.	31: ie. "our service waits on you." ⁶
32	Cham. And shall do ever.	
36	<i>Ord.</i> You are my lady's <u>charge</u> , be therefore careful That you sustain your <u>parts</u> .	35-36: Order, as steward (and thus the one responsible for the behavior of all the household staff), reminds the ladies that they work for Lady Allworth (<i>charge</i> = responsibility), and should comport themselves accordingly (<i>parts</i> = roles, ie. behavior).
38	Woman. We can bear, I warrant you.	= "conduct ourselves (correctly)".

40	[Exeunt Waiting Woman and Chambermaid.]	
42	Furn. Here, drink it off; the ingredients are cordial,	42 <i>f</i> : Furnace offers Allworth a parting drink of his own creation, one filled with ingredients believed to be aphrodisiacs; <i>cordial</i> = restorative.
	And this the <u>true elixir</u> ; it hath boiled	= also known as <i>elixir vitae</i> , a term from alchemy, referring to the preparation which could extend one's life; Furnace claims his mixture is the real one, unlike the pretended ones claimed to be effective by alchemists. ^{1,5}
44	Since midnight for you. 'Tis the <u>quintessence</u> Of five cocks of the game, ten dozen of sparrows,	= essence, distillation.
46	Knuckles of veal, potatoe-roots and marrow,	= potatoes in those days meant sweet potatoes.
	Coral and ambergris: were you two years older,	47: <i>coral</i> = powdered white or red coral, which was mentioned in numerous early books to be an effective remedy for numerous ailments; but a possible early use <i>coral</i> meaning lobster roe. ^{1,9} <i>ambergris</i> = a toxic secretion of the intestines of the
40		sperm whale, once used in food preparation. It may be found floating on the ocean surface. ¹⁷
48	And I had a wife, or gamesome mistress, I durst trust you with neither: you need not bait	= "take further nourishment". ¹
50	After this, I warrant you, though your journey's long; You may ride on the strength of this till to-morrow morning.	
52		
54	All. Your courtesies overwhelm me: I much grieve To part from such true friends, and yet find comfort,	
34	My attendance on my honourable lord,	55-57: "since Lord Lovell still plans to visit my stepmother,
56	Whose resolution holds to visit my lady, Will speedily bring me back.	I expect to be back soon."
58	[Knocking within. Exit Watchall.]	
60	[Knocking within. Exil watchail.]	
62	Mar. [within] Dar'st thou venture further?	61-63: this dialogue occurs offstage; Wellborn, we remember, had promised the incredulous Marrall that he would be entertained gracefully by Lady Allworth and her staff; having now arrived at her door, Marrall asks Wellborn
	Well. [within] Yes, yes, and knock again.	if he dares still risk (venture) going ahead.
64		
	Ord. 'Tis he; disperse!	= ie. "to your places!" The servants, of course, are all in on the scheme.
66	Amb. Perform it <u>bravely</u> .	= well.
68	<i>Furn.</i> I know my cue, ne'er doubt me.	
70	[Exeunt all but Allworth.]	
72		
74	Re-enter Watchall, ceremoniously introducing Wellborn and Marrall.	
76	<i>Watch.</i> Beast that I was, to make you <u>stay</u> ! most welcome; You were long since expected.	= "wait (so long for me to answer the door)!"
78	Well. Say so much	
80	To my friend, I pray you.	

82	Watch. For your sake, I will, sir.	
84	<i>Mar.</i> For his sake!	
86	Well. Mum; this is nothing.	86: "don't act surprised; what you have seen so far is nothing compared to what is to come."
88	Mar. More than ever I would have believed, though I had found it in my <u>primer</u> .	88-89: "this is already more than I ever could believe, even if I had read it in my primer." The <i>primer</i> was originally a book of prayers, but around the early 17th century came to be used more as a name of an educational book for young children, containing the ABC's as well as prayers. The prayers, however, were on their way out by Massinger's time. ¹
90	AH Wilson I have siven you accome for you late hardware	
92	<i>All.</i> When I have given you reasons for my <u>late harshness</u> , You'll pardon and excuse me; for, believe me,	= "recent mistreatment of you"; spoken to Wellborn.
94	Though now I <u>part abruptly</u> , in my <u>service</u> I will deserve it.	= "must suddenly depart". = ie. future behavior towards you".
96	<i>Mar.</i> Service! with a vengeance!	
98	Well. I am satisfied: farewell, Tom.	
100	All joy stay with you!	
102	[Exit Allworth.]	
104	Re-Enter Amble.	
106 108	Amb. You are happily encountered; I yet never Presented one so welcome a I know	= ie. "I am happy to see you."
110	You will be to my lady.	
110	Mar. This is some vision, Or, sure, these men are mad, to worship a dunghill; It cannot be a truth.	
114	Well. Be still a pagan,	
116	An unbelieving infidel; be so, miscreant, And meditate on "blankets, and on dog-whips!"	= ie. "just remember how you predicted I would be met with".
118	Re-enter Furnace.	
120	<i>Furn.</i> I am glad you are come: until I know <u>your pleasure</u> I knew not how to serve up my lady's dinner.	= ie. "what you desire in the way of a meal".
122	<i>Mar.</i> His pleasure! is it possible?	
124		in deaths
126	Well. What's thy will?	= ie. desire.
128	<i>Furn.</i> Marry, sir, I have some grouse, and <u>turkey chicken</u> , Some <u>rails</u> and quails, and my lady <u>willed</u> me ask you,	= turkey chicks, ie. young turkeys. ¹ 128: rails = a rail was a small, brown, ground-based game bird, frequently referred to as the subject of meals. willed = desired, wished.
130	What kind of sauces best <u>affect</u> your palate, That I may use my utmost skill to please it.	= please.
132	<i>Mar.</i> [Aside] The devil's entered this cook: sauce for his palate!	
	That, on my knowledge, for almost this twelvemonth,	= "he who", ie. Wellborn. = this whole past year.

134	Durst wish but cheese-parings and <u>brown bread</u> on Sundays.	134: "dared only to hope to have fragments of cheese-rinds and brown-bread once a week"; though <i>cheese-parings</i> could mean simply <i>scraps</i> . brown bread = coarse bread made from unsifted flour. 5
136	Well. That way I like them best.	136: during Marrall's aside to the audience, Wellborn has been conferring with Furnace; we rejoin Wellborn here as he finishes his explanation of how he wants his meal prepared. ⁵
138	<i>Furn.</i> It shall be done, sir.	
140	[Exit.]	
142	<i>Well.</i> What think you of "the hedge we shall dine under?" Shall we feed gratis?	
144 146	<i>Mar.</i> I know not what to think; Pray you make me not <u>mad</u> .	= crazy.
148	Re-enter Order.	
150	Ord. This place becomes you not; Pray you walk, sir, to the dining room.	150 "it is not suitable (ie. good enough) for you to wait out here."
152		
154	Well. I am well here, Till her ladyship <u>quits</u> her chamber.	= ie. leaves, comes out of.
156	Mar. Well here, say you?	
158	'Tis a rare change! but yesterday you thought Yourself well in a barn, wrapped up in peas-straw.	= covered by dried stalks of the pea-plant (to keep warm). ⁵
160	Re-enter Waiting Woman and Chambermaid.	
162	Woman. O! sir, you are wished for.	
164	Cham. My lady dreamt, sir, of you.	
166 168	<i>Woman.</i> And the first command she gave, after she rose, Was (her <u>devotions</u> done) to <u>give her notice</u> When you approached here.	= prayers. = "let her know".
170	Cham. Which is done, on my virtue.	
172	Mar. I shall be converted; I begin to grow	172-4: see lines 114-5, in which Wellborn calls Marrall a
174	Into a new belief, which saints nor angels Could have won me to have faith in.	pagan and unbelieving infidel. = read as "which neither". = Massinger was unique among major dramatists in his frequent Catholic allusions and imagery; this has led to much speculation regarding the nature of his religious affiliation.
176	Woman. Sir, my lady!	nature of his rengious arrination.
178	Enter Lady Allworth.	
180	L. All. I come to meet you, and <u>languished</u> till I saw you.	= "was wasting or pining away". 1
182	This first kiss is for form; I allow a second To such a friend.	181-2: "the first kiss I give you is the normal one bestowed in a greeting; the second one is granted because you are such a close friend." The word <i>friend</i> was a loaded one, as it could mean <i>lover</i> in addition to its common modern meaning.
184	[Kisses Wellborn.]	meaning.
	<i>Mar.</i> To such a friend! Heaven bless me!	

188	<i>Well.</i> I am wholly yours; yet, madam, if you please To grace this gentleman with a salute –	= greeting, ie. kiss.
190		8 · · · · 6, · · · · · · ·
192	<i>Mar.</i> Salute me at his bidding!	
194	Well. I shall receive it As a most high favour.	
196	L. All. Sir, you may command me.	
198	[Advances to kiss Marrall, who <u>retires</u> .]	= steps back; throughout this scene, Marrall demonstrates
170	[Advances to kiss marran, who retires.]	his clear discomfort with, and lack of experience in, such an intimate social setting with his superiors.
200	Well. Run backward from a lady! and such a lady!	an inclinate social secting with his superiors.
202	<i>Mar.</i> To kiss her foot is, to <u>poor</u> me, a favour I am unworthy of.	= unworthy.
204	[Offers to kiss her foot.]	
206	- **	
208	L. All. Nay, pray you rise; And since you are so humble, I'll exalt you: You shall dine with me to-day, at mine own table.	= "raise you to my level."
210	·	
212	<i>Mar.</i> Your ladyship's table! I am not good enough To sit at your steward's <u>board</u> .	= table.
214	L. All. You are too modest:	
216	I will not be denied.	
	Re-enter Furnace.	
218 220	<i>Furn.</i> Will you still be babbling Till your meat freeze on the table? the old trick still;	219-221: Furnace wonders what is keeping his guests from entering the dining room; no one ever gives any thought
	My art ne'er thought on!	to the hard work Furnace puts into preparing their meals!
222		trick = inconsiderate behavior.¹This speech may be an aside, or perhaps, as Deighton
		suggests, is spoken with the liberty assumed by a long- time and favoured servant (p. 103). ⁵
224	L. All. Your arm, Master Wellborn: – [To Marrall] Nay, keep us company.	(Landa and Allanda and All
226	Mar. I was ne'er so graced.	
228	[Exeunt Wellborn, Lady Allworth, Amble,	
230	Marrall, Waiting Woman, and Chambermaid.]	
232	Ord. So! we have played our parts, and are come off well; But if I know the mystery, why my lady	232-4: Order has no idea why they are being required to
234	Consented to it, or why Master Wellborn Desired it, may I perish!	act in this charade.
236	Furn. Would I had	= "I wish".
238	The roasting of <u>his heart that cheated him</u> , And forces the poor gentleman to these <u>shifts</u> !	= "the heart of the man who ruined him". = expedients.
230	By fire! for cooks <u>are Persians</u> , and swear by it,	= "are like Persians", meaning Zoroastrians, ie. fire- worshippers. There appears to have been a historical association of Zoroastrianism with fire-worship, due

240 242 244	Of all the <u>griping</u> and extorting tyrants I ever heard or read of, I ne'er met A match to Sir Giles Overreach. Watch. What will you take	to the sacred fires which are kept burning in their temples, and towards which Zoroastrians direct their prayers; but in reality, the fire represents God, and so the Zoroastrians do not worship the fire <i>per se</i> . ²³ = clutching; used frequently to describe vultures, of which Overreach is one.
246	To tell him so, fellow Furnace?	= ie. "to tell him to his face".
2.0	Furn. Just as much	247-8: Furnace expects he would be murdered if he were to tell Sir Giles what he thought of him, a price he would gladly pay.
248	As my throat is worth, for that would be the price on't. To have a <u>usurer</u> that starves himself,	249-252: Overreach's behavior does not fit a pattern Furnace is familiar with: it is normal to see a money-lender (<i>usurer</i>) behave like a miser, one who wears the same cloak for 21 years in preference over the cheapest suit he could buy, which he would have obtained not from a tailor but an executioner, and thus grow rich and buy up property that way. groat = a coin worth four-pence, and hence used to represent anything of little value. bought of the hangman = it was customary for an executioner to be granted possession of the clothing of his victims.
250	And wears a cloak of one and twenty years	vicums.
252	On a suit of fourteen groats, bought of the hangman, To grow rich, and then purchase, is too common: But this Sir Giles feeds high, keeps many servants,	= ie. buy up property.253-7: but unlike the miser, Sir Giles continues to grow increasingly great in wealth even as he obviously spends so extravagantly.
254	Who must at his command do any outrage; Rich in his <u>habit</u> , vast in his expenses;	= clothing.
256	Yet he to admiration still increases	
258	In wealth and <u>lordships</u> .	= ie. real property.
260	Ord. He frights men out of their estates, And breaks through all law-nets, made to curb ill men, As they were cobwebs. No man dares reprove him.	260-1: <i>And breakscobwebs</i> = an interesting metaphor of the law as a net, which keeps men, so long as they remain within its confines, acting lawfully; but to Overreach, the net of the law is no more restrictive than a cobweb, which he can easily brush aside, and act in ways outside the law. <i>made to curb ill men</i> = ie. the law is supposed to reign in the wicked from behaving illegally. <i>As</i> (line 261) = as if.
262	Such a spirit to dare and power to do were never Lodged so unluckily.	263: ie. existing in the same person to such great misfortune
264	Re-enter Amble laughing.	to humanity.
266	Amb. Ha! ha! I shall burst.	
268	Ord. Contain thyself, man.	
270	•	271 2. "on tall no rubot in an farmer "
272	Furn. Or make us partakers Of your sudden mirth.	271-2: "or tell us what is so funny."

274	Amb. Ha! ha! my lady has got	
	Such a guest at her table! – this term-driver, Marrall,	= Sherman suggests "one who moves about, during
276	This snip of an attorney –	sessions, from court to court" (p. 401). ⁹ There were four <i>terms</i> , or sessions, each year in which the
		law courts sat; those people who took advantage of these
		periodic increases in legal activity to further their own commercial interests were known as <i>termers</i> or <i>term</i> -
		trotters; 1 Massinger has invented a synonymous term term-
		driver to describe Marrall, whose service to Overreach tends to promotion of Sir Giles' manipulation of the legal system.
278	Furn. What of him, man?	
280	Amb. The knave thinks still he's at the <u>cook's shop</u> in <u>Ram Alley</u> ,	= a lane in the Temple district, or legal district, off of Fleet Street, now Hare Court, famous for its taverns and restaurants (<i>cook's shops</i>). There was even a play titled <i>Ram Alley</i> , written by one Lodowick Barry, in
	Where the clerks divide, and the elder is to choose;	1608. 281: where the clerks divide the meat, the senior member getting first dibs. ⁵
282	And feeds so slovenly!	= ie. sloppily; Marrall, to Amble's great amusement, has
284	Furn. Is this all?	never learned proper table manners.
286	Amb. My lady	
	Drank to him for fashion sake, or to please Master Wellborn;	
288	As I live, he rises, and takes up a dish	= ie. Marrall raised a dish of food as if it were a glass of
290	In which there were some remnants of a boiled capon, And pledges her in white broth!	wine. = ie. the gravy. ⁵
	. •	– ie. tile gravy.
292	Furn. Nay, 'tis like The rest of his <u>tribe</u> .	= class, ie. the commoners.
294	Amb. And when I brought him wine,	
296	Amb. And when I brought him wine, He leaves <u>his stool</u> , and, after <u>a leg</u> or two,	296: <i>stool</i> = in that era only the highest ranking person
298	Most humbly thanks my worship.	at a table might sit on a chair; otherwise everyone generally sat on stools.
298		generally sat on stools. $a leg = a bow.$
300	Ord. Risen already!	
	Amb. I shall be chid.	301: reprimanded; as usher, Amble is responsible for
302		keeping an eye on the guests at dinner and making sure individual needs are met, so he will be reproached for
		his absence from the table.
304	Re-enter Lady Allworth, Wellborn, And Marrall.	
206	<i>Furn.</i> My lady frowns.	
306	L. All. [To Amble] You wait well!	307: Lady Allworth is sarcastic.
308	Let me have no more of this; I observed your jeering:	308-311: Lady Allworth is further unhappy that Amble has been too openly making fun of Marrall for his obvious lack of sophistication.
210	Sirrah, I'll have you know, whom I think worthy	
310	To sit at my table, <u>be he ne'er so mean</u> , When I am present, <u>is not your companion</u> .	= "no matter how low-ranked or unsophisticated he is". = the sense is, "is not one of your contemptible fellows";
	1	companion was frequently used in a derogatory sense, as in "scurvy fellow". 24
312		as in seury ienow.

	<i>Ord.</i> Nay, she'll preserve what's due to her.	313: "do not doubt that Lady Allworth will make sure that the proper respect is shown to her."
314	TI. (1:	
316	Furn. This refreshing Follows your flux of laughter.	315-6: "this welcome rebuke is what comes of your laughing (at Marrall behind is back)."
318	L. All. [To Wellborn] You are master	
320	Of your own will. I know so much of manners, As not to inquire your purposes; in a word, To me you are ever welcome, as to a house	319-320: <i>I knowpurposes</i> = "I am well mannered enough to know not to inquire as to the purpose of your visit."
322	That is your own.	
324	Well. [Aside to Marrall] Mark that.	= note.
326	<i>Mar.</i> With reverence, sir,	
328	An it like your worship.	327: "if it pleases your worship," a polite formula of deference. Marrall completely reverses his manner of addressing Wellborn.
	Well. Trouble yourself no further,	addressing Weilboth.
330	Dear madam; my heart's full of zeal and service, However in my language I am sparing. –	331: "no matter how few words I use to express myself."
332	Come, Master Marrall.	1
334	<i>Mar.</i> I attend your worship.	
336	[Exeunt Wellborn and Marrall.]	
338	L. All. I see in your looks you are sorry, and you know me	338: Lady Allworth speaks to Amble.
340	An <u>easy</u> mistress: be merry; I have forgot all. – Order and Furnace, come with me; I must give you	= easy-going, ie. apt to readily forgive.
342	Further directions.	
344	Ord. What you please.	
346	Furn. We are ready.	
340	[Exeunt.]	
	ACT II, SCENE III. The Country near Lady Allworth's House.	
	Enter Wellborn, and Marrall <u>bare-headed</u> .	= ie. with his hat off, as a sign of respect for his superior.
1	Well. I think I am in a good way.	= situation, position.
2	<i>Mar.</i> Good! sir; the best way,	
4	The certain best way.	
6	Well. There are <u>casualties</u>	= misfortunes, ie. bad luck; Wellborn pretends to raise the
8	That men are subject to.	possibility that things might not work out as he wants.
10	<i>Mar.</i> You are above them; And as you are already worshipful,	10-12: Marrall is expecting an increase in Wellborn's status
12	I hope ere long you will increase in worship, And be right worshipful.	once he is married to Lady Allworth. There seem to be no precise rules regarding how the titles worshipful or right worshipful were applied; a survey of old literature suggests Right Worshipful could be appended to a wide range of positions, such as mayors and justices, and even to guilds. A 1693 essay by Edmund Bohun (The justice

		of peace, his calling and qualifications), for example, suggests that if people pursue the title of Justice of the Peace only as a means to increase their status, and thus "acquire the Title of Right Worshipful, and have their Neighbours stand bare-headed to them", then they are unworthy to hold the position.
14	Well. Prithee do not flout me: What I shall be, I shall be. Is't for your ease,	= please. = tease. ² 15-16: <i>Is't forhat off?</i> = "is it for your comfort that you
16	You keep your hat off?	are not wearing your hat? Wellborn good-naturedly suggests to Marrall that he need not keep his hat off just to show his respect to Wellborn.
18	Mar. Ease! an it like your worship! I hope Jack Marrall shall not live so long,	= "I beg your pardon!"
20	<u>To</u> prove himself such an unmannerly beast, Though it hail hazel-nuts, as to be <u>covered</u>	= read as "As to". = common word for "keeping one's hat on".
22	When your worship's present.	
24	Well. [Aside] Is not this a true rogue, That, out of mere hope of a future cozenage,	24-26: Wellborn actually reads Marrall's hypocritical intentions correctly: this sudden about-face in Marrall's
26	Can turn thus suddenly? <u>'tis rank</u> already.	manner towards him, from (<i>out of</i>) utter disdain to obsequious subservience, is made with a full expectation (<i>mere hope</i>) of somehow profiting from his relationship with Wellborn (<i>cozenage</i>). ⁵
		A note on the word <i>cozenage</i> : while lexicons old and new all assign the meaning of "to cheat" to <i>cozen</i> , the OED notes that <i>cozen</i> may be related to the French <i>cousin</i> , from the verb <i>cousiner</i> , which suggests more of a sense of taking advantage of someone, as the case may be here, without necessarily deceiving them. ¹ 'tis rank = "it is obvious". ¹
28	Mar. I know your worship's wise, and needs no counsel,	
30	Yet if, in my desire to do you service, I humbly offer my advice, (but still	30-31: but still / Under correction = another phrase of
32	Under correction,) I hope I shall not Incur your high displeasure.	deference, meaning "though of course looking for you to correct me if you think me wrong".
34	Well. No; speak freely.	
36	<i>Mar.</i> Then, in my judgment, sir, my simple judgment, (Still with your worship's favour,) I could wish you	
38	A better <u>habit</u> , for this cannot be But much distasteful to the noble lady	= outfit, clothing.
40	(<u>I say no more</u>) that loves you: for, this morning,	= the sense, "I do not want to emphasize that particular point any further".5
42	To me, and I am but <u>a swine</u> to her, Before the assurance of her wealth perfumed you,	= ie. of no value. 42: "before the thought of your anticipated new wealth
_		made me forget your smell".5
44	You <u>savoured</u> not of <u>amber</u> .	36-43: Marrall has taken a long and winding, and quite humorous, route to let Wellborn know he smells bad (savoured = smelled). amber = the aforementioned ambergris (see Act II.ii.42), which in addition to being consumed, was also used in perfumery. ¹
	Well. I do now then!	1
46 48	<i>Mar.</i> This your <u>batoon</u> hath got a touch of it. –	= alternate term for baton, ie. cudgel.

50	[Kisses the end of <u>his</u> cudgel.]	= ie. Wellborn's.
50	Yet, if you please, <u>for change</u> , I have twenty pounds here,	= "to enable you to exchange your present outfit for a new
52 54	Which, out of my true love, I'll presently Lay down at your worship's feet; 'twill serve to buy you A riding suit.	one". = be enough.
56	Well. But where's the horse?	
58 60	Mar. My gelding Is at your service: nay, you shall ride me, Before your worship shall be put to the trouble To walk afoot. Alas! when you are lord	= a horse which has been castrated, to make its temperament more gentle. ² 61: an exclamation of affirmation, not regret (Deighton,
62	Of this lady's manor, as I know you will be, You may with the lease of glebe land, called Knave's-acre,	p. 105). ⁵ 63-64: Marrall finally comes to his <i>quid pro quo</i> : once Wellborn is married, perhaps he will lease a bit of land over to him. glebe-land = property granted to a clergyman as part of his benefice, ie. his clerical assignment. Knave's acre = the name of the property Marrall has his eye on. There was street in London by the name of Knave's Acre: in 1891's London Past and Present, author Henry Wheatley posits that Knave's Acre referred to a recreational ground set aside for servants (knaves). ²⁰
64	A place I would manure, requite your vassal.	= ie. cultivate. ⁹ = ie. "compensate me with"; <i>your vassal</i> means "your servant."
66	Well. I thank thy love, but must make no use of it; What's twenty pounds?	= "cannot take (your money)." 67: ie. "that's not very much money."
68	Mar. 'Tis all that I can make, sir.	
70	Well. Dost thou think, though I want clothes, I could not have them,	= lack, need.
72	For one word to my lady?	72: "by simply asking Lady Allworth?"
74	Mar. As I know not that!	74: "as if I did not know that!"
76	Well. Come, I will tell thee a secret, and so leave thee. I will not give her the advantage, though she be	77-82: Wellborn, with a nice bit of insight into human psychology (if not some misogyny), understands that if he borrows money from Lady Allworth to pay for his clothes, she could use this favour as ammunition at some point in the future by hurtfully tossing this humiliating act back in his face (hit me in the teeth).
78	A gallant-minded lady, after we are married, (There being no woman but is sometimes <u>froward</u> ,)	79: "there is no woman who is not sometimes perverse or adversarial (<i>froward</i>)".
80	To <u>hit me in the teeth</u> , and say, she was forced To buy my wedding-clothes, and <u>took me on</u>	= ie. "married me".
82	With a plain riding-suit, and an ambling nag. No, I'll be furnished something like myself,	83: Deighton's interpretation: "in a way more worthy of my birth and breeding" (p. 105). ⁵
84	And so farewell: for thy <u>suit</u> touching Knave's-acre, When it is mine, 'tis thine.	= request. 84-85: Wellborn promises he will indeed turn the named
86	when it is innie, us tillie.	property over to Marrall once he is married.

0.0	[Exit Wellborn.]	
88	<i>Mar.</i> I thank your worship. –	
90	How was I <u>cozened</u> in the <u>calculation</u>	= deceived. = prediction; with <i>fortune</i> , an astrological metaphor.
92	Of this man's fortune! my master cozened too, Whose pupil I am in the art of <u>undoing</u> men;	= ruining.
94	For that is our profession! Well, well, Master Wellborn, You are of a sweet nature, and fit again to be cheated:	
<i>,</i> ,	Which, if the Fates please, when you are possessed	= the three goddesses that were thought to control humans' destiny.
96	Of the land and lady, you, sans question, shall be.	= without. = ie. cheated.
0.0	I'll presently think of the means.	= "I will immediately try to figure out how to do so (cheat Wellborn)."
98	[Walks by, musing.]	99: Marrall paces or stands aside, as he tries to formulate a plan to defraud Wellborn.
100	[Enter Overreach, speaking to a Servant within.]	= offstage.
102	<i>Over</i> . Sirrah, take my horse.	= common term of address for a servant.
104	I'll walk to get me an appetite; 'tis but a mile,	
	And exercise will keep me from being <u>pursy</u> . –	= flabby or short-winded, ie. out of shape. Overreach conveniently just happens to decide to step off his horse at the exact location Marrall is standing by pensively.
106	Ha! Marrall! is he <u>conjuring</u> ? perhaps	= literally meaning "raising spirits", but Sir Giles, seeing Marrall deep in thought, simply means "striving to come
	The knave has wrought the prodigal to do	up with a new scheme." 107-8: <i>The knavehimself</i> = "perhaps Marrall has succeeded in convincing the spendthrift (<i>prodigal</i>) Wellborn into killing himself"; <i>wrought</i> is the past tense of <i>to work</i> , and was used in a broad sense to mean "arranged" or "manipulated", or "worked" in its many nuanced senses.
108 110	Some outrage on himself, and now he feels <u>Compunction</u> in his conscience for't: no matter, So it be done. – Marrall!	= guilt or regret.
112	Mar. Sir.	
114	Over. How succeed we	
116	In our plot on Wellborn?	
118	<i>Mar.</i> Never better, sir.	
120	<i>Over.</i> Has he hanged or drowned himself?	
	Mar. No, sir, he lives;	
122	Lives once more to be made a prey to you, A greater prey than ever.	
124	<i>Over.</i> Art thou in thy wits?	= right mind.
126	If thou art, reveal this miracle, and briefly.	
128	<i>Mar.</i> A lady, sir, is fallen in love with him.	
130	Over. With him? what lady?	
132	<i>Mar.</i> The rich Lady Allworth.	

134	<i>Over.</i> Thou dolt! how dar'st thou speak this?	
136	Mar. I speak truth.	
	And I do so but once a year, unless	
138	It be to you, sir: we dined with her ladyship,	. W. III
140	I thank <u>his worship</u> .	= ie. Wellborn.
140	<i>Over</i> . His worship!	
142	·	
144	Mar. As I live, sir,	
144	I dined with him, at the great lady's table, Simple as I stand here; and saw when she kissed him,	= a common phrase: "mean or unworthy as I am. 1,9
146	And would, at his request, have kissed me too;	T
	But I was not so audacious as some youths are,	
148	That dare do anything, be it ne'er so <u>absurd</u> ,	= incongruous or unreasonable, such as expecting a kiss from such a high-born lady.
	And sad after performance.	149: ie. "and then come to feel regretful after having done
150	<u> </u>	so." The use of <i>sad</i> as a verb to mean "to sadden" was
	Over Why they receil	common in the 16th century. ¹
152	<i>Over.</i> Why, thou rascal! To tell me these impossibilities.	
102	Dine at her table! and kiss him! or thee! –	
154	Impudent varlet, have not I myself,	
156	To whom great countesses' doors have oft flew open,	
156	Ten times attempted, since her husband's death, In vain, to see her, though I came – a suitor?	
158	And yet your good solicitorship, and rogue Wellborn,	= a mock title describing Marrall, who, as we have
	, ,	described, acts in legal matters on behalf of Overreach;
	Were brought into her presence, feasted with her! –	a solicitor is essentially a lawyer.
160	But that I know thee a dog that cannot blush,	
	This most incredible lie would call up one	= ie. a blush of shame.
162	On thy <u>buttermilk</u> cheeks.	= pale or white.
164	<i>Mar.</i> Shall I not trust my eyes, sir,	
166	Or taste? I feel her good <u>cheer</u> in my belly.	= food and drink.
166	<i>Over.</i> You shall feel me, if you give not over, sirrah:	= "do not stop there".
168	Recover your brains again, and be no more gulled	= fooled; 168-170: Overreach assumes that Marrall was
		the victim of a deception, and he imagines that Wellborn,
		with the assistance of Lady Allworth's servants, fooled Marrall by having one of the female domestics
		impersonate Lady Allworth. ⁹
170	With a beggar's plot, assisted by the aids	- "basidas thasa famalas"
170	Of serving-men and chambermaids, for <u>beyond these</u> Thou never saw'st a woman, or I'll <u>quit</u> you	= "besides these females". 171-2 "you have never even met a woman of any higher
172	From my employments.	standing than a servant, or I will fire you."
174	Mar. Will you credit this yet?	
1/4	On my confidence of their marriage, I offered Wellborn –	
176	[Aside.] I would give a <u>crown</u> now I durst say his	176: "I would give away a <i>crown</i> (a silver coin worth five
	worship –	
	My nag, and twenty pounds.	shillings) before I refer to Wellborn again as <i>his worship</i> in front of Sir Giles."
178		
100	Over. Did you so, idiot?	
180		

102	[Strikes him down.]	
182 184	Was this the way to work him to despair, Or rather to <u>cross</u> me?	= thwart.
186	<i>Mar.</i> Will your worship kill me?	
188	<i>Over.</i> No, no; but drive the lying spirit out of you.	= allusion to 2 Chronicles 21-22 and 1 Kings 22-23, in which the Lord puts a <i>lying spirit</i> in the mouth of King Ahab's prophets (King James Version). ⁵
190	<i>Mar</i> . <u>He's</u> gone.	= ie. "the lying spirit is".
192 194	<i>Over.</i> I have done then: now, forgetting Your late imaginary feast and lady, Know, my Lord Lovell dines with me to-morrow.	
17.	Be careful <u>nought be wanting</u> to receive him;	= nothing be lacking.
196	And bid my daughter's women trim her up,	196: "and tell Margaret's servants to dress her up (<i>trim her up</i>)".
	Though they paint her, so she catch the lord, I'll thank them:	197: the sense is, "even if they make her look more attractive than she really is, so long as she catches the attention of Lord Lovell, I will be appreciative;" <i>paint</i> literally means to apply make-up to, and the word was often used to convey a sense of concealing blemishes, both literal and figurative.
198	There's a piece for my late blows.	198: Sir Giles gives Marrall some money to compensate him for the beating he gave him.
200	<i>Mar.</i> [Aside] I must yet suffer: But there may be a time –	200-1: "I have to tolerate this for now, but one day -"; Marrall reveals to the audience a bit of discontent on
202	·	his part.
204	Over. Do you grumble?	
204	<i>Mar.</i> No, sir.	
206	(n	
208	[Exeunt.]	
200	END OF ACT II.	

	ACT III.	
	SCENE I.	
	The Country near Overreach's House.	
	Enter Lord Lovell, Allworth, and Servants.	
1 2	Lov. Walk the horses down the hill: something in private I must impart to Allworth.	
4	[Exeunt Servants.]	
6	All. O, my lord,	6-14: Allworth expresses his general gratefulness to Lovell as his employer. Writing such pleasing scenes of mutual admiration and professions of loyalty was one of Massinger's greatest strengths.
8	What sacrifice of reverence, duty, <u>watching</u> , Although I could put off the use of sleep,	= wakefulness.
10	And ever wait on your commands to serve them;	= perform. = "though they appeared in forms more dangerous than
10	What dangers, though in ne'er so horrid shapes, Nay death itself, though I should run to meet it,	any that ever preceded them". ⁵
12	Can I, and with a thankful willingness suffer!	
14	But still <u>the retribution</u> will fall short Of your bounties showered upon me.	= my repayment.
16	Loving youth,	
	Till what I <u>purpose</u> be put into <u>act</u> ,	= "intend (to do for you)". = ie. action.
18	Do not <u>o'erprize</u> it; since you have trusted me With your soul's nearest, nay, her dearest secret,	= overvalue.
20	Rest confident 'tis in a cabinet locked	20-21: restopen = "rest confident your secret is safe with me, locked in a vault which no betrayal of your trust (treachery) ¹ will ever reveal."
22	Treachery shall never open. I have found you (For so much to your face I must profess,	= affirm.
24	Howe'er you guard your modesty with a blush for't) More zealous in your love and service to me Than I have been in my rewards.	= adorn, ornament. ⁵ 24-25: Lovell suggests that contrary to what Allworth says, Lovell has not sufficiently rewarded Allworth's loyalty and service to him.
26		
28	All. Still great ones, Above my merit.	27-28: "but those things you have given me are ever more than I deserve."
30	Lov. Such your gratitude calls them:	
32	Nor am I of that harsh and rugged temper As some great men are <u>taxed with</u> , who imagine They part from the respect due to their honours	= censured for. ⁹
34	If they <u>use</u> not all <u>such as follow</u> them, Without distinction of their births, like slaves.	= treat. = those who wait on or are attached to.
36	I am not so conditioned: I can make	
38	A fitting difference between my <u>footboy</u> And a gentleman by <u>want</u> compelled to serve me.	= a junior servant. ¹ = poverty; Lovell understands that Allworth is reduced to working for him because of his own lack of means to support himself, but just because Allworth can technically be classified as a servant like any other, does not mean he should be treated like any common domestic.
40	<i>All.</i> 'Tis thankfully acknowledged; you have been More like a father to me than a master:	•

42	Pray you, pardon the comparison.	42: Deighton posits that Allworth asks for forgiveness, because identifying Lovell as a father-figure implies he is old (p. 107). ⁵
44	Lov. I allow it;	ne is old (p. 107)."
46	And, to give you assurance I am pleased in't, My carriage and demeanour to your mistress,	
48	Fair Margaret, shall truly witness for me I can <u>command</u> my passions.	48: Lovell assures Allworth he will not try to win Margaret for himself; <i>command</i> = control.
50	<i>All.</i> 'Tis a conquest Few lords can boast of when they are tempted – Oh!	50-51: Allworth remains worried: few great men would be able to conquer their own emotions and resist a natural
52	<i>Lov.</i> Why do you sigh? can you be doubtful of me?	desire to take Margaret for themselves.
54	By that fair name I in the wars have purchased, And all my actions, hitherto untainted,	
56	I will not be more true to mine own honour Than to my Allworth!	
58	All. As you are the brave Lord Lovell,	
60	Your bare word only given is an assurance Of more validity and weight to me	60-63: basically, "your word is as good enough for me as would be all the oaths in the world backed by all the invocations to God that a man can make."
62	Than all the oaths, bound up with imprecations,	invocations to God that a man can make.
	Which, when they would deceive, most courtiers practice;	63: Allworth notes that when those who frequent the court want to deceive someone, they always do so by first swearing extensively of their allegiance.
64	Yet being a man, (for, sure, to style you more	64-65: <i>for, sureflattery</i> = because to call (<i>style</i>) you something more than a mere man (like a god, perhaps) would be obvious (<i>gross</i>) flattery.
	Would relish of gross flattery,) I am forced,	
66	Against my confidence of your worth and virtues, To doubt, nay more, to fear.	= "despite my confidence in". ⁵
68	Lov. So young, and jealous!	
70	, ,	
72	All. Were you to encounter with a single foe, The victory were certain; but to stand	72-76: <i>but toHercules</i> = Hercules himself would not be
7.1	The charge of two such potent enemies,	able to defeat such a pair of foes, Margaret's wealth and
74	At once assaulting you, as wealth and beauty, And those too <u>seconded</u> with <u>power</u> , is odds	beauty, especially when they are supported (<i>seconded</i>) by the political and social influence (<i>power</i>) a match with
76	Too great for Hercules.	Margaret would bring to whoever marries her.
78	Lov. Speak your doubts and fears,	
80	Since you will nourish them, in plainer language. That I may understand them.	79: Since you will nourish them = a common trope in Elizabethan drama is the image of a character obsessing
GG	That I may understand them.	over, and almost taking a perverse pleasure in, feeding his or her dark fears, so as to cause them to grow. in plainer language = though Lovell asks Allworth to lay his concerns on the table in less cryptic terms, Allworth, as we will momentarily see, cannot help but continue to describe his emotions and worries in a tortured military metaphor.
82	All. What's your will, Though I lend arms against myself, (provided	82-84: "whatever you ask me to do I must do, even if it is something that goes against my own best interests."
84	They may advantage you,) must be obeyed.	g g

My much-loved lord, were Margaret only fair,
The cannon of her more than earthly form,
Though mounted high, commanding all beneath it, And rammed with bullets of her sparkling eyes, Of all the hybridist that defend your same.
Of all the <u>bulwarks</u> that defend your senses Could batter none, but that which guards your sight. But when the well-tuned accents of her tongue
Make music to you, and with numerous sounds Assault your hearing, (such as Ulysses, if he
Now lived again, howe'er he stood the Syrens, Could not resist,) the combat must grow doubtful
Between your reason and rebellious passions.
Add this too; when you feel her touch, and breath Like a soft western wind when it glides o'er
Arabia, creating gums and spices; And, in the <u>van</u> , the nectar of her lips, Which you must teste bring the bettelie on
Which you must taste, bring the <u>battalia</u> on, Well armed, and strongly lined with her discourse,
And knowing manners, to give entertainment; –
Hippolytus himself would leave Diana,
Hippolytus himself would leave Diana, To follow such a Venus.

85-90: a typical lengthy and complex Massinger sentence, with its numerous subordinate clauses: if the only thing going for Margaret were being pretty (but not gorgeous), then simply seeing her would likely cause Lovell to fall for her, even as his other physical senses would not be so vulnerable to her charms.

To further complicate the sentence, the sentiment is expressed in the context of a strained military metaphor, in which Margaret's allure is portrayed as assaulting the defenses Lovell puts up to keep from being drawn to her.

= ramparts.

91-105: but the reality is, when Lovell's other senses - his hearing, touch, smell and taste - come into contact with Margaret, his ability to resist her will be overcome.

93-95: *such as...resist* = oft-referred allusion to a story from the *Odyssey*; the Greek hero *Ulysses*, trying to return home after the Trojan War, found his ship sailing past the half-fish half-human sea-nymphs who, with their irresistible singing, drew passing sailors to their deaths; Ulysses famously had his shipmates stop their ears with wax (so they could not hear the Sirens), then had himself lashed to a mast, so that he could hear the Sirens' song without causing harm to himself.

Allworth's point is that even Ulysses, who could resist the Sirens, would not be able to resist Margaret (though the analogy is not perfect, since Ulysses cheated with respect to the Sirens).

95-96: *the combat...passions* = "the outcome of the battle between competing forces - to wit, your reason, which tells you to leave Margaret for me, and your feelings, which will cause you to act contrarily - is at best uncertain."

- = those soldiers at the front of an engaging army.
- = soldiers, military forces.
- 102-3: *strongly lined...entertainment* = "and on top of that, she is a good conversationalist, and one with good manners who knows how to properly treat and interact with others."

104-5: *Hippolytus* was the son of the Greek hero Theseus; in Euripides' play *Hippolytus*, the young man takes a vow of chastity, and dedicates himself to honour Artemis (the Roman *Diana*), the virgin goddess of the hunt. The goddess of love Aphrodite (the Roman *Venus*), angered by Hippolytus' rejecting her, causes Hippolytus' stepmother (and his father Theseus' wife) Phaedra to fall in love with him. Phaedra kills herself in shame, and leaves a note which Theseus mistakenly interprets as suggesting that it was actually Hippolytus who tried to seduce her. Theseus then calls on Poseidon to kill Hippolytus, which he does.

		Allworth is clever to identify Margaret with Venus, and to suggest Hippolytus would exchange his devotion from Artemis back to the goddess of love.
	<i>Lov.</i> Love hath made you	Thomas one to the goods of to let
108	Poetical, Allworth.	
110	All. Grant all these beat off,	110: "and even if you were able to fend off all these assaults to your senses".
	Which if it be in man to do, you'll do it,	111: "which if it is possible for any mere man to do, you would be the one who could do it".
112	Mammon, in Sir Giles Overreach, steps in	112-5: the final attraction is Margaret's incredible wealth. *Mammon = personified wealth, embodied in Sir Giles.1
114	With heaps of ill-got gold, and so much land,	
114	To make her more remarkable, as would tire A falcon's wings in one day to fly over.	
116	O my good lord! these powerful aids, which would	
	Make a mis-shapen negro beautiful,	= deformed. = in Elizabethan times, darker skin was
118	(Yet are but ornaments to give her lustre,	considered less attractive.
120	That in herself is all perfection,) must	120 2. Lhous amou hou — Allworth sives are he has some
120	Prevail for her: I here release your trust; 'Tis happiness enough for me to serve you	120-2: <i>I hereupon her</i> = Allworth gives up; he has spun himself into such an agitated state that he has convinced
122	And sometimes, with chaste eyes, to look upon her.	himself that there is no way Lovell will be able to resist Margaret.
124	Lov. Why, shall I swear?	124: "what do you want from me, a sacred vow?"
126	All. O, by no means, my lord;	
128	And wrong not so your judgment to the world	127-130: "don't harm your reputation by refusing this offer I, your foolish (<i>fond</i>) servant, make to you (ie. my blessing
120	As from your <u>fond</u> indulgence to a boy, Your page, your servant, to refuse a blessing	to pursue Margaret) which many and various (<i>divers</i>)
130	Divers great men are rivals for.	men of high station would fight over."
132	Lov. Suspend	132-3: Suspendtrial = a legal metaphor: "don't rule on this
132	Your judgment till the trial. How far is it	case before the trial", ie. "don't project, let's wait and see
134	To Overreach' house?	what will happen."
136	All. At the most, some half hour's riding;	
	You'll soon be there.	
138		
140	Lov. And you the sooner freed From your jealous fears.	
142	All. O that I durst but hope it!	
144	[Exeunt.]	
	ACT III, SCENE II.	
	A Room in Overreach's House.	
	Enter Overreach, Greedy, and Marrall.	The Scene: Overreach is preparing a dinner for Lovell, who will arrive accompanied by Allworth.
1	<i>Over.</i> Spare for no cost; let my <u>dressers</u> crack with the weight	= serving tables. ²
2	Of <u>curious viands</u> .	= exquisitely prepared food; ² Overreach will omit no detail in order to impress Lovell.
4	Greedy. "Store indeed's no sore," sir.	4: <i>store is no sore</i> was proverbial, meaning "plentifulness is not harmful," or the more contemporary "there is no such thing as having too much of a good thing." ¹

6	<i>Over.</i> That proverb fits your stomach, Master Greedy. And let no plate be seen but what's pure gold,	
8	Or such whose workmanship exceeds the matter	= ie. material.
10	That it is made of; let my choicest linen Perfume the room, and, when we wash, the water,	
	With precious powders mixed, so please my lord,	= ie. "be so pleasing to Lord Lovell".
12	That he may with <u>envy</u> wish to bathe so ever.	= jealousy. ²
14	<i>Mar.</i> 'Twill be very <u>chargeable</u> .	= expensive.
16	Over. Avaunt, you drudge! Now all my laboured ends are at the stake,	16: "get out of here, you slave!" 17-18: <i>Now allthrift</i> = "Now that the goal of all my work
18 20	Is't a time to think of thrift? Call in my daughter. [Exit Marrall.]	over the years is finally on the line, ie. within sight, is this the time to think about saving money?"
		. 11 1 2
22 24	And, Master Justice, since you love <u>choice</u> dishes, And plenty of them –	= specially selected. ²
2 4	Greedy. As I do, indeed, sir,	
26	Almost as much as to give thanks for them.	
28	Over. I do confer that providence, with my power	28-30: Overreach grants Greedy authority to instruct the
30	Of absolute command to have abundance, To your best care.	cook regarding the menu for the feast, and to make sure to have lots of everything; <i>providence</i> = management or authority over.
32	Greedy. I'll punctually discharge it,	32: "I will scrupulously and rigorously execute that office".
34	And give the best <u>directions</u> . Now am I,	= instructions. ¹ = imagination.
34	In mine own <u>conceit</u> , a monarch; at the least, <u>Arch-president</u> of the boiled, the roast, the baked;	= magmation. = chief governor or guardian. ¹
36	For which I will eat often, and give thanks	= "in gratitude of the honour conferred on me" (Deighton, p. 109). ⁵
	When my belly's <u>braced up like a drum</u> , and that's pure justice.	= stretched tightly, as the skin of a drum.
38	[Exit.]	
40		
42	<i>Over.</i> It must be so: should the foolish girl prove modest, She may spoil all; she <u>had it not</u> from me,	= ie. "did not inherit that modesty".
44	But from her mother; I was ever <u>forward</u> , As she must be, and therefore I'll prepare her.	= bold, aggressive - the opposite of <i>modest</i> . ¹
46	Enter Margaret.	
48	Alone – and let your women wait without.	= "I want to see you alone." = attendants. Note the alliteration at the end of the line.
50	Marg. Your pleasure, sir?	
52	Over. Ha! this is a neat dressing!	= ie. an elegant outfit or combination. = lustrous. ¹
54	These <u>orient</u> pearls and diamonds well placed too! The gown <u>affects me not</u> , it should have been Embroidered o'er and o'er with flowers of gold;	= ie. "doesn't do anything for me"; <i>affects</i> = moves.
56	But these rich jewèls and <u>quaint fashion</u> help it.	= fanciful or unconventional manner in which the gown has
	And how below? since oft the wanton eye,	been adorned or accessorized. ⁵ 57: below = referring to Margaret's feet. wanton = straying, playful, pleasure-seeking; the
58	The face observed, descends unto the foot,	phrase wanton eye was common in early literature.

60	Which being well proportioned, as yours is, Invites as much as perfect white and red,	60-61: <i>Invitesart</i> = "is as attractive as perfect skin, which is radiant and ruddy (<i>white and red</i>) without any makeup" (<i>art</i> = skill in deception). The phrase <i>white and red</i>
62	Though without <u>art</u> . How like you your new woman, The Lady Downfallen?	is from Chapter V of the Old Testament's <i>Song of Songs</i> . 61-62: <i>How likeDownfallen</i> = we remember that Overreach only hires the wives of destitute but otherwise high-ranking men to be Margaret's attendants.
64	<i>Marg.</i> Well, for a companion; Not as a servant.	otherwise night-fanking men to be ividigater's attenuants.
66		
68	Over. Is she humble, Meg, And careful too, her ladyship forgotten?	= attentive. ² = ie. behaves in an appropriately subservient manner, and not acting as if her job is beneath her, given her rank.
70	Marg. I pity her fortune.	= ie. misfortune, ie. "bad luck which has forced her to this extremity."
72	Over. Pity her! trample on her. I took her up in an old tamin gown,	= "employed her". = made of coarse or thin wool, an
74	(Even starved for want of twopenny chops,) to serve thee,	obvious sign of Lady Downfallen's poverty. 1,9 = "starving because she could not even afford a cheap
	And if I understand she but repines	broth with chopped meat in it". ¹ = complains.
76	To do thee any duty, though ne'er so servile,	= "no matter how low or menial it might be".
78	I'll <u>pack her</u> to her knight, where I have lodged him, Into <u>the counter</u> , and there let them <u>howl</u> together.	77-78: "I'll send her off (pack her) to be with her husband in the debtor's prison (the counter), where they can wail (howl) together. Previous editors have noted there were three prisons in London in the early 17th century which were named the "Counter".
80	Marg. You know your own ways; but for me, I blush	= "you are the best judge as to how you yourself should act".5
82	When I command her, <u>that</u> was once attended With persons not inferior to myself In birth.	= read as "she who".
84	Over. In birth! why, art thou not my daughter,	
86	The blest child of my industry and wealth?	= ingenuity or hard work. ¹
88	Why, foolish girl, was't not to make thee great That I have run, and still pursue, those ways	
00	That <u>hale down</u> curses on me, which I mind not?	= pull or drag down.
90	Part with these humble thoughts, and apt thyself	= "conform your behavior"; <i>apt</i> had a brief history as a verb from the middle of the 16th to the middle of the 17th century. ¹
92	To the noble state I labour to advance thee; Or, by my hopes to see thee honourable,	= a vow or oath, basically meaning "I swear".
94	I will adopt a stranger to my heir, And throw thee from my care: do not provoke me.	= to be.
96	<i>Marg.</i> I will not, sir; mould me which way you please.	
98	Re-enter Greedy.	98ff: Greedy's constant interruptions in this scene will provide some of the more entertaining moments of the play.
100	Over. How! interrupted!	100: "Hey, we are in a private conversation!"
102	Greedy. "Tis matter of importance.	

104	The cook, sir, is <u>self-willed</u> , and will not learn From my experience: there's a fawn brought in, sir,	= obstinate.
106	And, for my life, I cannot make him roast it With a Norfolk dumpling in the belly of it;	= a plain flour dumpling, cooked in gravy. 1,9
108	And, sir, we wise men know, without the dumpling 'Tis not worth three-pence.	
110	Over. Would it were whole in thy belly,	= if only.
112	To stuff it out! cook it any way; prithee, leave me.	= "to fatten you up some." = please.
114	<i>Greedy.</i> Without <u>order for</u> the dumpling?	= any instructions regarding.
116	Over. Let it be dumpled Which way thou wilt; or tell him, I will scald him	= "any which way you want it to be".
110	In his own <u>caldron</u> .	= kettle or pot for boiling. ¹
118 120	Greedy. I <u>had</u> lost my <u>stomach</u> Had I lost my mistress dumpling; I'll give thanks for't.	= would have. = appetite.
122	[Exit.]	
124	<i>Over.</i> But to our business, Meg; you have heard who dines here?	= ie. is coming to dine.
126	Marg. I have, sir.	
128	Over. 'Tis an honourable man;	
130	A lord, Meg, <u>and</u> commands a regiment Of soldiers, and, <u>what's rare</u> , is one himself,	= ie. "and one who". = a reference to the idea that few of the wealthy men who
150	Of soldiers, and, what's fare, is one minisen,	raise their own companies to fight for England in her
	A bold and understanding one: and to be	wars actually have any military experience. = intelligent. ¹
132	A lord, and a good leader, in one volume,	= book, a metaphor for one person.
134	Is granted unto few but such as rise up The kingdom's glory.	133-4: <i>rise upglory</i> = "rise up to be the pride of the nation" (Deighton, p. 110). ⁵
136	Re-enter Greedy.	
138	Greedy. I'll resign my office,	
	If I be not better obeyed.	
140	<i>Over.</i> 'Slight, art thou <u>frantic</u> ?	141: 'Slight = "God's light", an oath. In 1606 Parliament
142		passed a statute banning the jesting use of God's name on stage, so such implied blasphemies became the norm. frantic = crazy.
	Greedy. Frantic! 'twould make me frantic, and stark mad,	·
144	Were I not a justice of peace and <u>quorum</u> too, Which this rebellious cook cares not a straw for.	= a title for certain distinguished jurists. ⁸
146	There are a dozen of woodcocks –	= small wading bird with a long beak.
148	Over. Make thyself	148ff: the humour of these next few lines derives from the
150	Thirteen, the <u>baker's dozen</u> .	fact that <i>woodcock</i> was a common term for a fool; appropriately enough, as we will see momentarily, <i>Woodcock</i> also turns out to Greedy's family name. baker's dozen = for Massinger, a relatively new phrase indicating the number 12:
	Greedy. I am contented,	indicating the number 13;
152	So they may be dressed to my mind; he has found out A new device for sauce, and will not dish them	= "as I wish".

154 156	With toasts and butter; my father was a tailor, And my name, though a justice, Greedy Woodcock; And, ere I'll see my lineage so abused, I'll give up my commission.	154: With toasts and butter = Deighton notes the Elizabethans' enjoyment of consuming part of the woodcocks' intestines on buttered toast. my father was a tailor = tailors were proverbially dishonest and effeminate, and as a result a frequent butt of dramatists' humour and society's disdain; along with giving Greedy the family name of Woodcock, Massinger has delightfully given Greedy many of the attributes of a fool. = before. = family name, ancestors, meaning woodcock: despite his agitation, Greedy is able to make a humorous connection between his family name and the meal he is salivating for.
160	Over. [Loudly] Cook! – Rogue, obey him! I have given the word, pray you now remove yourself	= please.
162	To a <u>collar of brawn</u> , and trouble me no further.	= rolled up slice of meat, possibly meaning boar. ⁹
	Greedy. I will, and meditate what to eat at dinner.	
164	[Exit.]	
166	<i>Over</i> . And as I said, Meg, when this gull disturbed us,	= "was saying". = simpleton. ¹
168	This honourable lord, this colonel,	168: ie. Lord Lovell.
170	I would have thy husband.	
172	<i>Marg.</i> There's too much disparity Between his <u>quality</u> and mine, to hope it.	= rank or station.
174	Over. I more than hope, and doubt not to effect it.	
176	Be thou no enemy to thyself; my wealth Shall weigh his titles down, and make you equals.	= ie. "shall counterbalance his titles when both are placed on a scale".
178	Now for the means to <u>assure him thine</u> , <u>observe me</u> ; Remember he's a courtier, and a soldier,	= "assuredly make Lovell yours". = "listen closely to me."
100	And not to be trifled with; and, therefore, when	= ie. played silly games with.
180	He comes to woo you, see you do not <u>coy it</u> : This <u>mincing</u> modesty has spoiled many a match	= behave too coyly. = affected, pretended.
182	By a first refusal, in vain after hoped for.	
184	<i>Marg.</i> You'll have me, sir, preserve the distance that Confines a virgin?	184-5: "you will allow me to behave with the modesty expected of a maiden, will you not?" <i>confines</i> = defines
186		the boundaries of the behavior of.
188	Over. Virgin me no virgins! I must have you lose that name, or you lose me.	= lose the moniker of "maiden", ie. get married.
	I will have you private – <u>start not</u> – I say, private;	189: "If you don't do what I say, I will force you to live in seclusion from now on - and don't jump or act surprised (start not)."
190	If thou art my true daughter, not a <u>bastard</u> ,	= ie. offspring of another man.
	Thou wilt <u>venture</u> alone with one man, though he came	191: <i>venture</i> = dare be. ¹ 191-2: <i>though heSemele</i> = <i>Semele</i> was a daughter of the Greek hero Cadmus, and beloved by Jupiter. Jupiter's wife Juno, jealous of Semele, came to her in the shape of her nurse, and convinced her to pray to Jupiter to appear before her in the same brilliant majesty in which he appears before Juno. Having sworn to give Semele anything she asked for, Jupiter was forced to fulfill her request, but for a mere

		mortal to view a god in his or her true form is fatal, and Semele was accordingly killed by the fire and lightning surrounding the king of the gods. Overreach's point, then, is that even if Lovell approached Margaret in a manner that would be harmful to her, perhaps even fatal, he (Sir Giles) would still expect her to welcome Lovell's advances.
192	Like Jupiter to <u>Semele</u> , and <u>come off</u> , too; And therefore, when he kisses you, kiss close.	 be successful about it. 193: we remember that Elizabethans of the opposite sex exchange a kiss on the lips as a matter of course when they are introduced; Sir Giles' point is that Margaret should respond to Lovell's anticipated kiss intensely and intimately.
194 196	<i>Marg.</i> I have heard this is the <u>strumpet's fashion</u> , sir, Which I must never learn.	= manner of a whore.
198	Over. Learn anything,	
	And from any creature that may make thee great;	= "so long as he".
200	<u>From</u> the devil himself.	= ie. even from.
202	<i>Marg.</i> [Aside] This is but devilish <u>doctrine!</u>	= instruction; with <i>learn</i> , a teaching metaphor.
204	Over. Or, if his blood grow hot, suppose he offer	= "he grows passionate", perhaps with a sense of "lustful".
206	Beyond this, do not you <u>stay</u> till it cool, But <u>meet his ardour</u> ; if a couch be near, Sit down on't, and invite him.	= hesitate or hold back.= ie. "let your own heat of passion match his."
208	·	
210	Marg. In your house, Your own house, sir; for Heaven's sake, what are you then? Or what shall I be, sir?	209-211: Margaret is understandably stunned by her father's shameless order to give herself to Lovell if he wants her.
212	·	
	Over. Stand not on form;	213: "don't insist on formalities", ie. don't demand Lovell go through a formal courting process.
214	Words are no substances.	214: basically, words alone are meaningless, compared to action.
216	Marg. Though you could dispense	
218	With your own honour, cast aside religion, The hopes of Heaven, or fear of hell, excuse me,	= expectation of going to Heaven.
	In worldly policy, this is not the way	= "strategies involving earthly matters".
220	To make me his wife; his whore, I grant it may do. My maiden honour so soon yielded up,	
222	Nay, prostituted, cannot but assure him	
224	I, that am <u>light</u> to him, will not hold weight Whene'er tempted by others; so, in judgment,	= promiscuous, easy; but also punning with <i>weight</i> .
226	When to his lust I have given up my honour, He must and will <u>forsake</u> me.	= leave, abandon.
228	Over. How! forsake thee!	
230	Do I wear a sword for fashion? or is this arm Shrunk up or withered? does there live a man	
232	Of that large list I have encountered with Can truly say I e'er gave inch of ground	= "who can".
232	Not purchased with his blood that did oppose me?	- who can .
234	Forsake thee when the thing is done! he dares not. Give me but proof he has enjoyed thy person,	= euphemism for the sexual act.
236	Though all his captains, echoes to his will,	236: "and even if all his commanders, who would fully

238	Stood armed by his side to justify the wrong, And he himself in the head of his bold troop,	obey his orders".
240	Spite of his lordship, and his colonelship, Or the judge's favour, I will make him render	
242	A bloody and a strict account, and force him, By marrying thee, to cure thy wounded honour!	
	I have said it.	
244	Re-enter Marrall.	
246	<i>Mar.</i> Sir, the man of honour's come,	
248	Newly <u>alighted</u> .	= arrived (literally "dismounted from his horse").
250	Over. In, without reply; And do as I command, or thou art lost.	= "get in", to Margaret.
252	[Exit Margaret.]	
254		
256	Is the loud music I gave order for Ready to receive him?	
258	Mar. 'Tis, sir.	
260	Over. Let them sound A princely welcome.	
262		
264	[Exit Marrall.]	
266	Roughness awhile leave me; For fawning now, a stranger to my nature,	265-7: Sir Giles addresses his own abrasive (<i>rough</i>) character, in preparation for meeting Lord Lovell; despite his faults, Overreach at least has enough self-awareness to admit it is a challenge for him to act obsequiously towards another, as he must with his guest, by putting aside his natural harsh manner.
268	Must make way for me.	269: must be used to make a path for Sir Giles to achieve his goals.
270	Loud music. Enter Lord Lovell, Greedy, Allworth, and Marrall.	
272	Lov. Sir, you meet your trouble.	272: a modest greeting: Lovell apologizes for putting Overreach through the trouble of entertaining him.
274	<i>Over.</i> What you are pleased to <u>style so</u> is an honour	= "call 'trouble'".
276	Above my worth and fortunes.	
278	All. [Aside] Strange, so humble.	
280	Over. A justice of peace, my lord.	
282	[Presents Greedy to him.]	
	Lov. Your hand, good sir.	
284	Greedy. [Aside]	
286	This is a lord, and some think this a favour; But I had rather have my hand in my dumpling,	= ie. "would consider his shaking hands with me like this an exceptional compliment."
288	Over. Room for my lord.	= "make way for".

290		
292	Lov. I miss, sir, your fair daughter To crown my welcome.	
294	Over. May it please my lord	
296	To taste a glass of Greek wine first, and <u>suddenly</u> She shall attend my lord.	= immediately.
298	Lov. You'll be obeyed, sir.	
300	[Exeunt all but Overreach.]	
302	<i>Over.</i> 'Tis to my wish: as soon as come, ask for her! – Why, Meg! Meg Overreach. –	
304	Re-enter Margaret.	
306	How! tears in your eyes!	307: Margaret has been crying.
308	Hah! dry them quickly, or I'll dig them out. Is this a time to whimper? meet that greatness	
310	That flies into thy bosom, think what 'tis	310-3: <i>think whatyourself</i> : Overreach asks Margaret to imagine with him how wonderful it will be when he can address her as <i>honourable</i> , and she, as the husband of a peer, will be in a position to speak to others in the (pretentiously) magnanimous way that only the nobility can.
312	For me to say, My honourable daughter; And thou, when I stand bare, to say, Put on;	312: "when I take my hat off to show my respect, you can say to me, 'put your hat on'."
314	Or, Father, you forget yourself. No more: <u>But be instructed</u> , <u>or expect</u> – he comes.	= "do as I say. = "or else!" - a threat is implied.
316	Re-enter Lord Lovell, Greedy, Allworth, and Marrall.	
318	A <u>black-browed</u> girl, my lord.	= literally "swarthy", but generically describing Margaret as unattractive; Overreach introduces his daughter with
320	[Lord Lovell kisses Margaret.]	feigned modesty. ⁵
322	Lov. As I live, <u>a rare one</u> .	= "a fine young lady."
324	All. [Aside] He's ta'en already: I am lost.	
326	<i>Over.</i> That kiss Came twanging off, I like it; quit the room. –	= "everybody out!"
328		
330	[Exeunt all but Overreach, Lovell, and Margaret.]	
332	A little bashful, my good lord, but you, I hope, will teach her boldness.	
334	Lov. I am happy In such a scholar: but –	
336		
338	Over. I am past learning, And therefore leave you to yourselves: — [Aside to Margaret] remember	= "I am too old to learn (or re-learn) anything about love."
340	[Aside to Margaret] remember.	
342	[Exit.]	
	Lov. You see, fair lady, your father is solicitous,	

344	To have you change the <u>barren</u> name of <u>virgin</u> Into a <u>hopeful</u> wife.	= not fertile, ie. childless. = unmarried and chaste woman. = promising or forward-looking. ²
346 348	Marg. His haste, my lord, Holds no power o'er my will.	
350	Lov. But o'er your duty.	350: though Overreach's wish to get Margaret married off quickly has no influence on what Margaret herself wants, Lovell suggests Margaret still has a duty to follow her father's wishes.
352	<i>Marg.</i> Which forced too much, may break.	352-4: Margaret and Lovell use the metaphor of a branch to describe the degree to which Margaret bend her will to her father's.
354 356	Lov. Bend rather, sweetest: Think of your years.	
358	<i>Marg.</i> Too few to match with yours: And choicest fruits too soon plucked, rot and wither.	357-8: Margaret is naturally assuming that Lovell is courting her for himself; Margaret's fruit metaphor of a girl being married off to soon connects back to the previous branch metaphor
360	Lov. Do you think I am old?	360ff: Lovell's responses, on the face of it, make it sound like he really does have it in mind to win Margaret for himself; but is he simply teasing her by pretending to play along with her suspicion?
362	Marg. I am sure I am too young.	along with her suspicion:
364	Lov. I can advance you.	= "raise you in status".
366 368	Marg. To a hill of sorrow; Where every hour I may expect to fall, But never hope firm footing. You are noble, I of a low descent, however rich;	= hope for.369: Margaret's non-noble birth is not changed by her family's wealth.
370	And tissues matched with scarlet suit but ill.	370: Margaret continues to harp on the great distance between her and Lovell's ranks: <i>tissue</i> is a rich cloth embroidered with threads of precious metal, such as an aristocrat would wear; a <i>scarlet suit</i> refers to the gowns worn by judges and, as Deighton points out, mayors and alderman, which is as high a rank as anyone of Margaret's class could ever hope to achieve. ⁵ Sherman sees a further metaphor in the colours of the clothes themselves not matching, ie. yellow (from the gold threads of the tissue) and red (scarlet). ⁹
372	O, my good lord, I could say more, but that I dare not trust these walls.	372: someone - Sir Giles especially - might be listening.
374	Lov. Pray you, trust my ear then.	
376	Re-enter Overreach <u>behind</u> , listening.	= ie. Overreach furtively sneaks up on the couple.
378	<i>Over.</i> Close at it! whispering! this is excellent! And, by their <u>postures</u> , a consent on both parts.	= relative bearing. ¹
380	Re-enter Greedy behind.	381ff: the following dialogue between Sir Giles and Greedy
382	<i>Greedy.</i> Sir Giles, Sir Giles!	is held outside the hearing of Lord Lovell and Margaret.
384	S. Cong. Sin Greek, Sin Greek.	

297	Over. The great fiend stop that clapper!	= Satan. = literally referring to the metal tongue of a bell, but applied to the tongue of a person. Greedy, who shows an occasional (and surprising) penchant for wordplay, responds with both senses of <i>clapper</i> in mind.
386 388	<i>Greedy.</i> It must ring out, sir, when my belly rings <u>noon</u> . The baked-meats are <u>run out</u> , the roast <u>turned powder</u> .	= as mentioned earlier, the normal time for dinner. 388: run out = cooked so long that the meat is falling out of the pastry due to dryness. ⁵ turned powder = dried out so much that it is crumbling into powder.
390	Over. I shall powder you.	= pulverize. ¹
392	<i>Greedy.</i> Beat me to dust, I care not; In such a cause as this, I'll die a martyr.	
394 396	<i>Over.</i> Marry, and shall, you <u>barathrum of the shambles!</u>	= "glutton of the butchers' stalls!" Barathrum has the original sense of an abyss or "devouring gulf" (Gifford,
	[Strikes him.]	p. 363). ⁶
398		
	<i>Greedy.</i> How! strike a justice of peace! 'tis <u>petty treason</u> ,	= the specific crime of murdering someone to whom one owes fealty. ¹
400	Edwardi quinto: but that you are my friend,	400: <i>Edwardi quinto</i> = ie. according to an Act passed during the fifth year of King Edward's reign. but that = "except for the fact that".
402	I would <u>commit</u> you without <u>bail or mainprize</u> .	401: <i>commit</i> = imprison. bail or mainprize = while bail refers to the temporary release of a prisoner upon payment of a financial security guaranteeing he or she will return for trial, mainprize consists of another person guaranteeing the prisoner's return. The two words, usually preceded as here by without, were frequently paired. 1
404	<i>Over.</i> Leave your bawling, sir, or I shall commit you Where you shall not dine to-day: disturb <u>my lord</u> , When he is in discourse!	= ie. Lord Lovell.
406 408	<i>Greedy.</i> Is't a time to talk When we should be munching?	
410	Lov. Hah! I heard some noise.	
412	Over. Mum, villain; vanish! shall we break a bargain	412-3: this noisy exchange between Greedy and himself causes Overreach to worry that they might upset the delicate negotiations presently going on between Lovell and Margaret.
414	Almost made up?	= concluded, settled, or arranged: a phrase which could apply to both a contract, ie. <i>bargain</i> , and a marriage. ¹
	[Thrusts Greedy off.]	
416	Lov. Lady, I understand you,	
418	And rest most happy in your choice, believe it; I'll be a careful pilot to direct	419-420: in this handsome sea-faring metaphor, Lovell
420	Your yet uncertain <u>bark</u> to a port of safety.	offers to help Margaret to achieve her goal. = ship.
422	<i>Marg.</i> So shall your honour save two lives, and bind us Your slaves forever.	
424		

426 428	Lov. I am in the act rewarded, Since it is good; howe'er, you must put on An amorous <u>carriage</u> towards me to delude Your subtle father.	bearing.425-8: whew! It is a relief to know that Lord Lovell has not broken faith with Allworth after all!
430	Marg. I am prone to that.	430: "I am eager to do so."1
432	Lov. Now break we off our conference. – Sin Where is Sir Giles?	Giles!
434	[Overreach come	s forward.1
436		
438	Re-enter Allworth, Marrall, a	na Greeay.
440	Over. My noble lord; and how Does your lordship find her?	
442	Lov. And I like her the better.	<u>coming</u> ; 442: both <i>apt</i> and <i>coming</i> suggest readiness or compliance. ¹
444	Over. So do I too.	
446	Lov. Yet should we take forts at the first assa	ult, 447-8: a common metaphor, and a particular favourite of Massinger's, was to compare the courting of a woman to an attack on a fortress; the implied sense of the
448	<u>Twere poor in the defendant;</u> I must confirm With a love-letter or two, which I must have	metaphor is that the man will engage in all desperate measures to attain the object of his interest, while the woman will naturally resist. = "it would show poorly of the defenders." The woman must not give in too easily. Note how this military metaphor reverses the positions of Lovell and Margaret from the metaphor introduced by Allworth in Act III.i, in which Margaret's gracious qualities were the attackers, and Lovell the defender.
450	Delivered by my page, and you give way to't.	448-450: <i>I mustto't</i> = Lovell wants to prolong his apparent wooing of Margaret by first sending her a few love-letters, which he tells Sir Giles will be delivered on his behalf by his servant Allworth; Sir Giles must allow Allworth to deliver the notes personally.
452	Over. With all my soul: - a towardly gentler	
454	Your hand, good Master Allworth; know my Is ever open to you.	house
456	All. [Aside] 'Twas shut till now.	
458	Over. Well done, well done, my honourable	
460	Thou'rt so already: know this gentle youth, And cherish him, my honourable daughter.	459: <i>Thou'rt so already</i> = ie. "you have practically already assumed the title of honourable." **know this gentle youth* = "please get to know Master Allworth".
462	Marg. I shall, with my best care.	
464	[Noise <u>within</u> , as	of a coach.] = offstage.
466	Over. A coach!	
468	Greedy. More s	ops = interruptions.

470	Before we go to dinner! O my guts!	
470	Enter Lady Allworth and Wellborn.	
472	L. All. If I find welcome,	473-6: Lady Allworth is speaking to Wellborn.
474	You share in it; if not, I'll <u>back again</u> , Now I know your <u>ends</u> ; for I come armed for all	= return home. 475: <i>ends</i> = goal, intentions.
476	Can be objected.	475-6: for I comeobjected = "I am ready to meet any objections that Sir Giles will make to your presence in his house." ⁵
478	Lov. How! the Lady Allworth!	
480	Over. And thus attended!	480: Overreach can't believe Lady Allworth has arrived in Wellborn's company.
482	[Lovell kisses Lady Allworth, Lady Allworth kisses Margaret.]	wendon's company.
484	Mar. No, "I am a dolt!	485-6: Marrall twits Overreach, reminding him how he did
486	The spirit of lies hath entered me!"	not believe Marrall's report regarding Lady Allworth's generous reception of Wellborn.
488	<i>Over.</i> Peace, Patch; 'Tis more than wonder! an astonishment	488: "quiet, fool;" <i>Patch</i> was a common Elizabethan term for a simpleton.
490	That does possess me wholly!	for a simpleton.
492	Lov. Noble lady, This is a favour, to prevent my visit,	492-4: Lord Lovell rather effusively thanks Lady Allworth for putting in her appearance here, which anticipates
494	The service of my life can never equal.	(prevents) his planned visit to her home.
496	L. All. My lord, I laid wait for you, and much hoped	= watched for, though the phrase was also a common one for "set an ambush for". Deighton suggests that Lady Allworth means she was hoping to intercept Lovell on his way to Overreach's house. 5
498	You would have made my poor house <u>your first inn</u> : And therefore <u>doubting</u> that you might forget me,	= "the first house or home that you stopped by at". = suspecting.
500	Or too long dwell here, having such ample cause, In this unequalled beauty, for your stay,	= ie. Margaret.
502	And fearing to trust any but myself With the relation of my service to you,	502: Deighton suggests, "to tell you of my eagerness to
302	with the relation of my service to you,	have you visit," while Sherman proposes "to express my assurance of respect and welcome."
504	I borrowed so much from my long restraint And took the air in person to invite you.	503: the sense is that Lady Allworth took a break from her extended period of self-imposed seclusion to see Lord Lovell.
506	Lov. Your bounties are so great, they rob me, madam,	Loven.
508	Of words to give you thanks.	
510	L. All. Good Sir Giles Overreach. –	
512	[Kisses him.]	
	How dost thou, Marrall? – <u>liked you my meat so ill</u> ,	= "did you enjoy my food or meal so little (<i>ill</i> = illy)"; Lady
514	You'll dine no more with me?	Allworth is addressing Greedy here.
516	Greedy. I will, when you please, An it like your ladyship.	= if it pleases.
518	L. All. When you please, Master Greedy;	= "whenever you wish".
	An it like your ladyship.	_

520	If meat can do it, you shall be satisfied. –	520: "if any food can please you, I assure you you will be satisfied at my table."
522	And now, my lord, pray take into your knowledge This gentleman; howe'er his outside's coarse,	521f: Lady Allworth introduces Wellborn to Lord Lovell. = "although his outward appearance is ragged".
524	[Presents Wellborn.]	
526	His inward linings are as fine and fair	526: a nice metaphor of the inner lining of Wellborn's clothing standing in for his true character, ie. what is inside of him.
528	As any man's; wonder not I speak <u>at large</u> : And howsoe'er his <u>humour</u> carries him	= so freely or expansively (about Wellborn). 528-9: <i>And howsoe'eraccoutred</i> = "and regardless of how far his eccentricity (<i>humour</i>) causes him to be dressed so (<i>accoutred</i>)".
	To be thus <u>accoutred</u> , or what taint soever,	(accoursed). 529-530: or what taintfame = "or what stain there remains on his reputation (fame) for his unrestrained behavior in the past".
530	For his wild life, hath stuck upon his <u>fame</u> , He may, ere long, with boldness, rank himself	= before. = "reckon or count himself equal".
532	With some that have contemned him. Sir Giles Overreach, If I am welcome, bid him so.	= who. = scorned.
534		
536	Over. My nephew! He has been too long a stranger: faith you have, Pray let it be mended.	= truthfully.
538	•	539: Lovell and Wellborn step aside to consult quietly.
540	[Lovell confers aside with Wellborn.]	
542 544	Mar. Why, sir, what do you mean? This is "rogue Wellborn, monster, prodigy, That should hang or drown himself;" no man of worship,	541-4: Marrall again twits Overreach for his earlier harsh words, and points out Sir Giles' hypocrisy in now acting so obsequiously in the process.
	Much less your nephew.	
546	Over. Well, sirrah, we shall reckon For this hereafter.	= common term of address used to an inferior, with an additional sense, as here, of making a point of emphasizing one's own superior rank and authority. Overreach promises to soon settle this score with Marrall.
548	Man 1911 and 1 and 2 and	
550	Mar. I'll not lose my jeer, Though I be beaten dead for't.	= mocking or bad attitude.
552	Well. Let my silence plead In my excuse, my lord, till better leisure	
554	Offer itself to hear a full relation	= allow for a complete telling.
556	Of <u>my poor fortunes</u> .	= "the story of my bad luck, misfortunes."
558	Lov. I would hear, and help them.	556: "I would like to hear your story, and do something to help"; <i>them</i> refers to Wellborn's <i>poor fortunes</i> .
	Over. Your dinner waits you.	note , mem telets to memorins poor joinnes.
560	Lov. Pray you lead, we follow.	
562	L. All. Nay, you are my guest; come, dear Master Wellborn.	
564	[Exeunt all but Greedy.]	
566	[Lieun an our Greedy.]	

	Greedy. "Dear Master Wellborn!" So she said: Heaven!	567-572: Greedy is surprised too to see Wellborn so
568	Heaven! If my belly would give me leave, I could ruminate	well entertained, considering that Greedy has been persecuting him so continuously on Overreach's behalf.
570	All day on this: I have granted twenty warrants To have him committed, from all prisons in the shire,	
572	To Nottingham gaol; and now, "Dear Master Wellborn!" And, "My good nephew!" – but I play the fool	= jail.
574	To stand here prating, and forget my dinner.	
576	Re-enter Marrall.	
578	Are they <u>set</u> , Marrall?	= seated for dinner. ⁵
580	Mar. Long since; pray you a word, sir.	
582	Greedy. No wording now.	581: Greedy wants to get to his dinner.
584	<i>Mar.</i> In <u>troth</u> , I must; my master, Knowing you are his good friend, makes bold with you.	= truth.
586	And does entreat you, more guests being come in Than he expected, especially his nephew,	
588	The table being full too, you would excuse him,	= leftovers; Overreach has no compunction about
366	And sup with him on the cold meat.	humiliating Greedy by banishing him from the dinner table,
590	Cwardy Howl no dinner	considering the marriage between Lovell and Margaret is on the line.
	Greedy. How! no dinner, After all my care?	
592	Mar. Tis but a penance for	
594	A meal; besides, you <u>broke your fast</u> .	= "have already eaten today."
596	Greedy. That was But a bit to stay my stomach: a man in commission	= hold. = a Justice of the Peace.
598	Give place to a <u>tatterdemalion</u> !	= dirty or ragged person, ie. Wellborn. 1
600	<i>Mar.</i> No <u>bug words</u> , sir; Should his worship hear you –	= words intended to insult or threaten. ⁵
602	Greedy. Lose my dumpling too,	
604	And buttered toasts, and woodcocks!	
606	<i>Mar.</i> Come, have patience. If you will dispense a little with your worship,	607: "if you will put aside any feelings of pride at being
608	And sit with the waiting women, you'll have dumpling, Woodcock, and buttered toasts too.	treated so".
610	Greedy. This revives me:	611-2: his pride momentarily stung, Greedy's good humour
612	I will gorge there sufficiently.	is restored with the knowledge that he will be able to eat his fill after all; surprisingly, the Justice may be a more likeable character than we have given him credit for.
614	<i>Mar.</i> This is the way, sir.	5
	[Exeunt.]	
	ACT III, SCENE III.	
	Another Room in Overreach's House.	

ĺ	Enter Overreach, as from dinner.	
1	Over. She's caught! O women! – she neglects my lord,	1-12: Overreach speaks of Lady Allworth.
2	And all her compliments applied to Wellborn!	
4	The garments of her widowhood laid by, She now appears as glorious as the spring,	
	Her eyes fixed on him, in the wine she drinks,	
6	He being her pledge, she sends him burning kisses, And sits on thorns, till she be <u>private</u> with him.	= ie. Wellborn is the one whose health she drinks to.7: the image is of Lady Allworth being unable to sit still, so
0		eager is she to be alone (private) with Wellborn.
8	She <u>leaves my meat</u> to feed upon his looks, And if in our discourse he be but named,	= "neglects the meal I have prepared". 9
10	From her a deep sigh follows. But why grieve I	
12	At this? <u>it makes for me</u> ; if she prove his, All that is hers is mine, as I will work him.	= "it is to my benefit": Overreach's point in lines 11-12 is that he should be happy to see Wellborn marry Lady
	,	Allworth: if this happens, Wellborn would assume legal
		possession of all her property, and Overreach in turn will defraud the new couple of all their wealth; in fact, he has a
14	Enter Marrall.	plan ready to go.
16	<i>Mar.</i> Sir, the whole board is troubled at your rising.	= "everyone at the dinner table (<i>board</i>)".
18	Over. No matter, I'll excuse it: prithee, Marrall,	
	Watch an occasion to invite my nephew	= for an opportunity.
20	To speak with me in private.	
22	Mar. Who? "the rogue The lady scorned to look on?"	
24	·	
26	Over. You are a wag.	= common term for a mischievous lad.
	Enter Lady Allworth and Wellborn.	
28	<i>Mar.</i> See, sir, she's come, and cannot be without him.	
30	L. All. With your favour, sir, after a plenteous dinner,	
32	I shall make bold to walk a turn or two,	
34	In your <u>rare</u> garden.	= fine.
	Over. There's an <u>arbour</u> too,	= bower; Sir Giles encourages the couple to visit a secluded
36	If your ladyship please to use it.	nook in the garden, with all that that implies.
38	L. All. Come, Master Wellborn.	
40	[Exeunt Lady Allworth and Wellborn.]	
42	Over. Grosser and grosser! now I believe the poet	42: <i>Grosser and grosser!</i> = more and more obvious! 42-44: <i>the poetbull</i> = the poet is Apollodorus (today referred to as Pseudo-Apollodorus), the Roman author of the
		compendium of myths known as the <i>Bibliotheca Library</i> . In Book 3, Apollodorus tells the story of a white bull which the sea-god Poseidon had sent to King Minos of Crete to sacrifice; Minos decided to keep the beautiful bull instead,
		and Poseidon, angered, caused <i>Pasiphae</i> , Minos' wife, to fall in love with the bull. Having mated with the bull, Pasiphae gave birth to the famous half-bull half-man, the Minotaur.
44	Feigned not, but was historical, when he wrote <u>Pasiphaë</u> was enamoured of a bull:	

46	This lady's lust's more monstrous. – My good lord,	= In Sir Giles' estimation, Lady Lovell's attraction to Wellborn is more horrifying than Pasiphae's love for the bull!
48	Enter Lord Lovell, Margaret, and the rest.	the built
50	Excuse my manners.	49: Sir Giles begs pardon for leaving the table without explanation.
	Lov. There needs none, Sir Giles,	-
52	I may <u>ere</u> long <u>say</u> father, when it pleases My dearest mistress to give warrant to it.	= before. = ie. "call you".= "Margaret to give me her pledge", ie. when she agrees to marry him.
54	<i>Over.</i> She shall <u>seal</u> to it, my lord, and make me happy.	55: Overreach engages in some wordplay: a document
	over. She shall sear to it, my fort, and make me nappy.	such as a <i>warrant</i> would be authenticated by having a wax <i>seal</i> stamped on it.
56	Re-enter Wellborn and Lady Allworth.	40-57: a good if minor example of the dramatic technique
58		called a <i>compression of time</i> : Lady Allworth and Wellborn went outside, took a stroll in the garden, and returned, all in the time it took only nine lines of script to be spoken. The chronological impossibility would be imperceptible to the audience.
	Marg. My lady is returned.	audience.
60	L. All. Provide my coach,	
62	I'll instantly away; – my thanks, Sir Giles, For my entertainment.	
64	·	
66	Over. Tis your nobleness To think it such.	65-66: "it is your noble nature which permits you to thank me for what is not worthy of being grateful for."
68	L. All. I must do you a further wrong In taking away your honourable guest.	= ie. Lord Lovell.
70	Lov. I wait on you, madam; farewell, good Sir Giles.	
72	L. All. Good Mistress Margaret! – nay, come, Master	
74	Wellborn, I must not leave you behind; in sooth, I must not.	= truth.
76	<i>Over</i> . Rob me not, madam, of all joys at once;	
78	Let my nephew stay behind: he shall have my coach, And, after some small conference between us, Soon overtake your ladyship.	= ie. "catch up to".
80	· , , ,	- ie. Catch up to .
82	L. All. Stay not long, sir.	
84	Lov. This parting kiss:	
	[Kisses Margaret.]	
86	you shall every day hear from me,	87-88: "I will send you letters and notes everyday via my
88	By my faithful page.	attendant (ie. Allworth)".
90	All. Tis a service I am proud of.	
92	[Exeunt Lord Lovell, Lady Allworth, Allworth, and Marrall.]	

94		
96	Over. Daughter, to your chamber. –	
	[Exit Margaret.]	
98	 You may wonder, nephew, 	
100	After so long an enmity between us, I should desire your friendship.	
102	Well. So I do, sir;	
104	Tis strange to me.	
106	Over. But I'll make it no wonder;	
108	And what is more, <u>unfold my nature</u> to you. We worldly men, when we see friends and kinsmen	= "reveal my character", ie. "explain why I act the way I do".
110	Past hope sunk in their fortunes, lend no hand To lift them up, but rather set our feet	
	Upon their heads, to press them to the bottom;	
112	As, I must <u>yield</u> , with you I practised it: But, <u>now</u> I see you in a way to rise,	= admit. = ie. now that.
114	I can and will assist you; this rich lady (And I am glad of 't) is enamoured of you;	ion now that:
116	Tis too apparent, nephew.	
118	Well. No such thing: Compassion rather, sir.	118-9: "Nah, she just feels sorry for me."
120	-	
122 124	Over. Well, in a word, Because your stay is short, I'll have you seen No more in this base shape; nor shall she say, She married you like a beggar, or in debt.	= shabby appearance.
126	Well. [Aside] He'll run into the noose, and save my labour.	126: Sir Giles is falling right into Wellborn's trap.
128	Over. You have a trunk of rich clothes, not far hence,	
120	In pawn; I will redeem them; and that no clamour	= ie. another person has Wellborn's good clothes as a security on a debt which Wellborn has till now not been able to repay.
130	May taint your credit for your petty debts, You shall have a thousand pounds to <u>cut</u> them off,	= ie. pay.
132	And go a <u>free</u> man to the wealthy lady.	= ie. under no obligation to other men, ie. debt-free.
134	Well. This done, sir, out of love, and no ends else –	= read as "I hope you are doing this". = other reason.
136	Over. As it is, nephew.	99-149: Conversation between Overreach and Wellborn: we have going on here a great example of what is known as <i>dramatic irony</i> , or perhaps we may call it <i>double dramatic irony</i> : both characters are speaking ironically - that is, neither one is speaking his true feelings, and assumes he is fooling the other, even as the audience is aware that both parties are dissembling.
138	Well. Binds me still your servant.	138: "I am obliged to you for your help."
140	Over. No compliments, you are staid for: ere you have supped You shall hear from me. – My coach, knaves, for my	= "No need for courteous speeches now, the others are waiting for you"; <i>staid for</i> = awaited.
142	nephew. To-morrow I will visit you.	

144 146	Well. Here's an uncle In a man's extremes! how much they do belie you, That say you are hard-hearted!	145: <i>In a man's extremes</i> = ie. "who is there to relieve a man's hardships!" belie = slander, speak falsely about.
148	<i>Over.</i> My deeds, nephew,	
	Shall speak my love; what men report I weigh not.	= speak for, ie. show or prove. = "I don't care about."
150		
	[Exeunt.]	Overreach's Scheme: Sir Giles' plan is to demand repayment of the 1000 pound loan (about 210,000 pounds today, according to the Bank of England's inflation calculator) ²¹ from Wellborn once he is married to Lady Allworth. Assuming the couple will not have the ready cash available to redeem the debt, Overreach expects to take their property in the forfeit.
	END OF ACT III.	

	ACT IV.	
	SCENE I. A Room in Lady Allworth's House.	
	Enter Lord Lovell and Allworth.	
1	Lov. 'Tis well; give me my cloak; I now discharge you	1-3: with Allworth's marriage to Margaret in view, Lovell releases Allworth from any further obligation to him.
2	From further service: mind your own affairs, I hope they will prove successful.	= ie. "focus on your project to marry Margaret".
4	All. What is blest	
6	With your good wish, my lord, cannot <u>but</u> prosper. Let <u>aftertimes</u> report, and to your honour,	= ie. help but. = succeeding generations.
8	How much I stand <u>engaged</u> , for I <u>want language</u> To speak my debt; yet if a tear or two	= "obliged or indebted to you". = "lack the appropriate words".
10	Of joy, for your much goodness, can supply My tongue's defects, I could –	
12	Lov. Nay, do not melt:	= typical metaphor for shedding tears.
14	This ceremonial thanks to me's <u>superfluous</u> .	= unnecessary.
16	Over. [within] Is my lord stirring?	= from offstage.
18	Lov. 'Tis he! oh, here's your letter: let him in.	18: with Sir Giles visiting at Lady Allworth's house, it is time for Lord Lovell, Allworth and Margaret to implement their own intrigue; the letter Lovell hands over to Allworth is an ostensible "love letter" from Lovell for Allworth to
20	Enter Overreach, Greedy, and Marrall.	deliver to Margaret.
22	Over. A good day to my lord!	
24	Lov. You are an early riser, Sir Giles.	
26 28	Over. And reason, to attend your lordship.	= read as "with a good reason".
30	Lov. And you, too, Master Greedy, up so soon!	
32	<i>Greedy.</i> In troth, my lord, after the sun is up, I cannot sleep, for I have a foolish stomach That <u>croaks</u> for breakfast. With your lordship's favour,	= rumbles; <i>croak</i> was frequently applied to noisy stomachs
34	I have a serious question to demand	and bowels. ¹ = ask.
36	Of my worthy friend Sir Giles.	
38	Lov. Pray you use your pleasure.	
40	<i>Greedy.</i> How far, Sir Giles, and pray you answer me Upon your <u>credit</u> , hold you it to be From your manor-house, to this of my Lady's	= honour.
42	Allworth's?	
44	<i>Over.</i> Why, some four mile.	
	Greedy. How! four mile, good Sir Giles –	

For if you do abate but one half-quarter Of five, you do yourself the greatest wrong That can be in the world; for four miles riding Could not have raised so huge an appetite As I feel gnawing on me. Mar. Whether you ride, Or go afoot, you are that way still provided, An it please your worship. Over. How now, sirrah? Prating Before my lord! no difference! Go to my penhew	47-48: For iffive = "for if you think the distance is even 1/8th of a mile less than five". = Sherman suggests "either way you will have a good appetite".9
Could not have raised so huge an appetite As I feel gnawing on me. Mar. Whether you ride, Or go afoot, you are that way still provided, An it please your worship. Over. How now, sirrah? Prating	
Mar. Whether you ride, Or go afoot, you are that way still provided, An it please your worship. Over. How now, sirrah? Prating	
Or go afoot, <u>you are that way still provided</u> , An it please your worship. Over. <u>How now</u> , sirrah? <u>Prating</u>	
Over. How now, sirrah? Prating	T I
	= "What's that". = babbling.
See all his debts discharged, and help his worship	= ie. Lord Lovell. = ie. "do you dare behave the same way in front of Lord Lovell as you towards me?" 5
Mar. [Aside] I may fit you too. Tossed like a dog still!	63: Marrall refers again to being tossed in a blanket like a dog, as he did at Act II.i.234, except that at that time he imagined it was Wellborn being the one on the receiving end of the humiliating treatment. Marrall is tiring of the way Overreach is treating him.
[Exit.]	-
Lov. I have writ this morning A few lines to my mistress, your fair daughter.	
<i>Over.</i> 'Twill <u>fire</u> her, for she's wholly yours already: — Sweet Master Allworth, take my ring; 'twill carry you	= inflame, excite (Margaret's passion). 71-72: Sweetwarrant you = Overreach gives Allworth a token, ie. his ring, a recognizable possession of his which, when Allworth shows it to Sir Giles' household staff, will prove Allworth is acting with Overreach's
To her presence, I dare warrant you; and there plead	permission. 72-73: and thereoccasion = "and put in a good word on behalf of Lord Lovell if necessary to push the project along."
For my good lord, if you shall find <u>occasion</u> . That done, pray ride to Nottingham, get <u>a license</u> , <u>Still by this token</u> . I'll have it <u>dispatched</u> ,	= need. ⁵ = ie. a marriage license for Margaret and Lovell. 75: Still by this token = "still using this ring", to show the authorities Allworth is acting on Sir Giles' behalf. dispatched = taken care of, done.
And <u>suddenly</u> , my lord, that I may say, My honourable, nay, right honourable daughter.	= right away.
Greedy. Take my advice, young gentleman, get your	
'Tis unwholesome to ride fasting: I'll eat with you,	
Over. Some Fury's in that gut: Hungry again! did you not devour, this morning, A shield of brawn, and a barrel of Colchester oysters?	= frenzy, as if Greedy's stomach is possessed. 85: shield of brawn = a roast prepared by stuffing a cylinder of skin with boar's meat and cooking it. Barrel of oysters = common phrase for a serving of oysters. Colchester oysters = oysters found off the coast of this Essex county town were highly prized.
	Before my lord! no difference! Go to my nephew, See all his debts discharged, and help his worship To fit on his rich suit. Mar. [Aside] I may fit you too. Tossed like a dog still! Lov. I have writ this morning A few lines to my mistress, your fair daughter. Over. 'Twill fire her, for she's wholly yours already: — Sweet Master Allworth, take my ring; 'twill carry you To her presence, I dare warrant you; and there plead For my good lord, if you shall find occasion. That done, pray ride to Nottingham, get a license, Still by this token. I'll have it dispatched, And suddenly, my lord, that I may say, My honourable, nay, right honourable daughter. Greedy. Take my advice, young gentleman, get your breakfast; Tis unwholesome to ride fasting: I'll eat with you, And eat to purpose. Over. Some Fury's in that gut: Hungry again! did you not devour, this morning,

86		į –
80	<i>Greedy.</i> Why, that was, sir, only to scour my stoma	ach, = cleanse or flush out, as by an enema.
88	A kind of a <u>preparative</u> . – Come, gentleman,	= preliminary medical treatment. ¹
90	I will not have you feed like the hangman of Flushin Alone, while I am here.	89-90: Flushing was the English name for the Dutch port city of Vlissingen (the English had even kept a garrison in the city under the terms of the Treat of Nonsuch (1585) from 1585 to 1616; at the time of this play, the city was back in Dutch hands). ²² The allusion to the hangman of Flushing has never been explained. Sherman wonders if there is a connection between the phrase and a story of an Italian named Pachero who was ordered to be hanged at Flushing, but no executioner could be found. ⁹ Deighton points out that hangmen were traditionally shunned by society, hence the reference to feeding alone. ⁵ One wonders if there is a pun intended here, since flushing also meant, as does scour, a cleansing of the bowels.
92	Lov. Haste your return.	92: "Hurry back."
94	ř	52. Harry back.
	All. I will not fail, my lord.	
96	Greedy. Nor I, to line My Christmas coffer.	96-97: a <i>Christmas coffer</i> was an earthen box in which servants and apprentices collected alms at Christmas time, and whose contents could only be accessed by breaking the box; ⁴ Greedy's Christmas coffer is of course his stomach. By
98		lining it, Greedy means "feed it".
	[Exeunt Greedy and Allwo	orth.] 99: the pair head off to eat.
100	Over. To my wish: we are private.	101: <i>To my wish</i> = Overreach is pleased that Greedy and Allworth have left the room, leaving just Lovell and himself on the stage. private = alone.
102	I come not to make offer with my daughter	102-3: Sir Giles explains that he does not propose to give Lovell only a fixed or limited dowry (<i>certain portion</i>), which would be a paltry and unsatisfactory settlement. ⁵
	A <u>certain portion</u> , that were poor and trivial:	
104	In one word, I pronounce all that is mine,	104-9: Overreach, instead, intends to give to Lovell his entire estate; however, Lovell might infer from this that he can expect to receive this extensive property only after Sir Giles has died (hence Lovell might worry that Sir Giles might <i>live too long</i>). Sir Giles assures him, anticipating this concern, that Lovell should have no worries on this account, as Overreach will make regular payments in the meantime to the happy couple.
100	In lands or leases, ready coin or goods,	
106	With her, my lord, comes to you; nor shall you have One motive to induce you to believe	e
108	I live too long, since every year I'll add	
110	Something unto the heap, which shall be yours too.	101-9: while not otherwise a sympathetic character, at least Sir Giles confirms for us here that all of his evil actions have stemmed from his desire to improve the lot of his daughter, and not out of any greed <i>per se</i> of his own.
	Lov. You are a right kind father.	and not out or any grouper be of mis own.
112	Over. You shall have reaso	n

114	To think me such. How do you like this <u>seat</u> ?	= ie. the building and property which serves as Sir Giles' residence.
116	It is well wooded, and well watered, the acres Fertile and rich; would it not serve for change,	116-7: would it notprogress = Overreach asks Lovell to consider using his own manor as Lovell's country home.
118	To entertain your friends in a <u>summer progress</u> ? What thinks my noble lord?	= the journeys Lovell might make to visit his various country estates.
120	Lov. Tis a wholesome air,	
122	And well-built <u>pile</u> ; and <u>she that's mistress of it</u> , Worthy the large revénue.	= stately home. ¹ = ie. Margaret. 122: Margaret is worthy of the large rental income Sir Giles' properties bring him.
124	Over. She the mistress!	1 11 11 11 11
126	It may be so for a time: but let my lord Say only that he likes it, and would have it,	
128	I say, <u>ere</u> long 'tis his.	= before.
120	Lov. Impossible.	129: Lovell takes Overreach to be suggesting that he will
130		soon be dead, as that is the only way Lovell can imagine Overreach would turn over his home to him and Margaret.
132	<i>Over.</i> You do conclude too fast, not knowing me, Nor the <u>engines</u> that I work by. 'Tis not alone	132: <i>engines</i> = schemes, machinations. 132-5: 'Tis notmine = "Lady Allworth's property will no longer be hers alone, once she marries Wellborn (since marriage gives control of the bride's possessions to the groom), which I know she will do, based on how she fawns all over him; and once her estate belongs to Wellborn, I plan to take ownership of it all myself." In other words, Sir Giles will turn his own residence over to Lovell as soon as he takes over that of Lady Allworth.
124	The Lady Allworth's lands, for those once Wellborn's,	
134	(As by her dotage on him I know they will be,) Shall soon be mine; but point out any man's	135-8: but point outyours: Overreach is confident in his
136	In all the shire, and say they lie convenient,	ability to take possession of any property in the county,
138	And useful for your lordship, and once more I say aloud, they are yours.	so if Lovell sees something he likes, he should let Sir Giles know, and Sir Giles will use his scamming ability to get it for him.
140	Lov. I dare not own	
142	What's by unjust and cruèl means extorted; My <u>fame</u> and credit are more dear to me,	= reputation. Lovell is naturally horrified by what he is
144	Than so to expose them to be censured by	hearing.
144	The public voice.	
146	<i>Over.</i> You run, my lord, no <u>hazard</u> . Your reputation shall stand as fair,	= risk.
148	In all good men's opinions, as now;	
150	Nor can my actions, though condemned for ill, Cast any foul aspersion upon yours.	
	For, though I do contemn report myself	151-2: For thoughsound = "though I consider what people say about me to be nothing more than meaningless noise".
152	As a mere sound, I still will be so tender	= careful, sensitive.
154	Of what concerns you, in all points of honour, That the immaculate whiteness of your fame,	= ie. that neither. = the traditional colour of purity.
	Nor your unquestioned integrity,	1
156	Shall e'er be sullied with one taint or spot That may take from your innocence and candour.	= subtract. = purity of reputation. ⁵
	• — •	

All my amoution is to have my diagrace	158	A11	
And might Live to dance upon my knee A young Lord Lovell, how by her unto you, 162 I write mit ultra to my proudest hopes. As for possessions and annual rents, Equivalent to maintain you in the port Your noble birth and present state requires, And take it on mine own: for, though I ruin 168 The country to supply your riotous waste, The scourge of prodigals, want, shall never find you. 170 Lov. Are you not frighted with the imprecations And curses of whole families, made wretched By your sinister practices? 174 Over. 175 When foamy billows split themselves against Their Jimiv ribs: or as the moon is moved, When wolves, with hunger pined, howl at her brightness. I am of a solid temper, and, like these. Steer on, a constant course: with mine own sword, If called into the field, I can make that right, Which fearful enemies murnured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder 186 On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; 187 Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold. 188 Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold. 189 Over. 199 The toughness of your nature. 190 Over. 190 I admire The toughness of your nature. 190 Over. 191 I admire The toughness of your nature. 192 In my arrival to my wealth these dark 193 In my arrival to my wealth these dark 194 I arrival to my wealth these dark 195 I arrival to my wealth these dark 196 I arrival to my wealth these dark 197 I admire in will read an annual errors. 198 I arrival to my wealth these dark 199 I arrival to my wealth these dark	138	All my ambition is to have my daughter	_ io "vou"
A young Lord Lovell, born by her unto you, 1	160		= le. you .
1 write nil ultra to my proudest hopes.	100		- io o grandson
As for possessions and annual rents. Equivalent to maintain you in the port Your noble birth and present state requires, 1 do remove that burthen from your shoulders, And take it on mine own: for, though I ruin 1679: hough I rui	162		
Equivalent to maintain you in the port Your noble birth and present state requires. I do remove that burthen from your shoulders, And take it on mine own: for, though I ruin In the country to supply your riotous waste, The scourge of prodigals, want, shall never find you.	102	* * *	- 1 will require nothing more (mi mira) in return.
Your noble birth and present state requires, And take it on mine own: for, though I ruin	164	•	- grand state or life style 9
Ido remove that <u>burthen</u> from your shoulders, And take it on mine own: for, though I ruin	104		- grand state of file style.
And take it on mine own: for, though I ruin 168 The country to supply your riotous waste, The scourge of prodigals, want, shall never find you. 170 Lov. Are you not frighted with the imprecations And curses of whole families, made wretched By your sinister practices? 174 Over. Yes, as rocks are. When foamy billows split themselves against Their filinty ribs; or as the moon is moved, If called into the field, I can make that right. 182 Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, commorant, or intruder 186 On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; 187 Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'is a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. 188 Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'its a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. 189 Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. 180 Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In warrival to my wealth these dark 180 Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In just a few words a description of my true nature".	166		_ burden
about ruining everyone and anyone in order to help Lord Lovel and Margaret maintain whatever degree of cxtravagant filestyle they desire to live in. 170 Lov. Are you not frighted with the imprecations And curses of whole families, made wretched By your sinister practices? 174 Over. Yes, as rocks are, When foamy billows split themselves against Their flinty ribs; or as the moon is moved, When wolves, with hunger pined, howl at her brightness. I am of a solid temper, and, like these, Sieer on, a constant course: with mine own sword, If called into the field, I can make that right, Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, commonant, or intruder On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what its to have my daughter Right honourable; and tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. 180 Nay, wore, if you will have my character I filter, I an marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In little, I enjoy more true delight In just a few words a description of my true nature." 180 I about ruinining everyone and anyone in clerk rations. 181 eack of money, ie. poverty. 182 183 184 185 186 187 187 187 187 188 189 189 189	100		
Lord Lovell and Margaret maintain whatever degree of extravagant lifestyle they desire to live in. Lor. Are you not frighted with the imprecations and curses of whole families, made wretched By your sinister practices? Over. Yes, as rocks are, When foamy billows spit themselves against Their flinty ribs; or as the moon is moved, When wolves, with hunger pined, howl at her brightness. I am of a solid temper, and, like these. Steer on, a constant course: with mine own sword, I realled into the field, I can make that right. Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder enemies murmured at as wrong. No my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; Nay, when my cars are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Margaret maintain whatever degree of extravagant lifestyle they desire to live in. Lor. I admire The country to supply your riotous waste, and wretched By your shite meet find you. Lor. Are you not fighted with the imprecations carried with the imprecations and wretched By our state. Lor. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight Lor. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight Lor. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight Lor. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight Lor. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight Lor. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daugh		And take it on mine own: for, though I ruin	
the country to supply your riotous waste, The scourge of prodigals, want, shall never find you. Lov. Are you not frighted with the imprecations And curses of whole families, made wretched By your sinister practices? Over. Yes, as rocks are, When foamy billows split themselves against Their flinty ribs; or as the moon is moved, When wolves, with hunger pined, howl a ther brightness. I am of a solid temper, and, like these, Steer on, a constant course: with mine own sword, If called into the field, I can make that right, Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'its a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. Over. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In warea sacared as rocks are", which is to say, not at all. = waves. = lack of moncy, ie, poverty. = ie. "as scared as rocks are", which is to say, not at all. = waves. = hard and rugged rocky ridges or outcroppings.¹ = wasted away. = imm or steady temperament.¹ = ie, rocks and the moon. 180' steer oncourse = a brief martitime metaphor. 180-2: with minea wrong = if any victim of my schemes challenges me to a duel to call me to account for the injuries. I have done him, I will gladly back up my actions with my s			
The country to supply your riotous waste, The scourge of prodigals, want, shall never find you. Lov. Are you not frighted with the imprecations And curses of whole families, made wretched By your sinister practices? Ver. Ves. as rocks are, When foamy billows split themselves against Their filmty ribs: or as the moon is moved, When wolves, with hunger pined, howl at her brightness. I am of a solid temper, and, like these, Steer on, a constant course: with mine own sword, If called into the field, I can make that right, Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder Of what was common, to my private use; Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter' Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. Over. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In little, I enjoy more true delight In little, I enjoy more true delight In warral to my wealth these dark = lack of money, ie. poverty. = ie. "as scared as rocks are", which is to say, not at all. = waves. = waves. = hard and rugged rocky ridges or outcroppings.¹ = wasted away. = firm or steady temperament.¹ = ie. rocks and the moon. 180-2 with minea wrong = if any victim of my seasted themoon. 180-2 with minea wrong = if any victim of my seasted way. = firm of steady temperament.¹ = ie. rocks and the moon. 180-2 with minea wrong = if any victim of my seasted way. = im or steady temperament.¹ = ie. rocks and the moon. 180-2 with minea wrong = if any victim of my seasted way. = im or steady temperament.¹ = ie. rocks and the moon. 180-2 with minea wrong = if any victim of my seasted way. = im or as scared as			
The scourge of prodigals, want, shall never find you. Lov. Are you not frighted with the imprecations And curses of whole families, made wretched By your sinister practices? Over. Yes, as rocks are, When foamy billows split themselves against Their flinty ribs; or as the moon is moved, When wolves, with hunger pined, howl at her brightness. I am of a solid temper, and, like these. Steer on, a constant course: with mine own sword, If called into the field, I can make that right. Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. Over. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark a lack of money, ie, poverty. i e. "as scared as rocks are", which is to say, not at all. waves. i e. "as scared as rocks are", which is to say, not at all. waves. i e. "as scared as rocks are", which is to say, not at all. waves. i e. "as scared as rocks are", which is to say, not at all. waves. i e. "as scared as rocks are", which is to say, not at all. waves. hard and rugged rocky ridges or outcroppings.¹ i e. "as scared as rocks are", which is to say, not at all. waves. hard and rugged rocky ridges or outcroppings.¹ i e. "as scared as rocks are", which is to say, not at all. waves. hard and rugged rocky indems. hard and rugged rocky are as the mark. i e. "as scared as rocks are", which is to say, not at ll. waves. hard and rugged rocky are as the moo	168	The country to supply your riotous waste,	, ,
Lov. Are you not frighted with the imprecations And curses of whole families, made wretched By your sinister practices? Over. Yes, as rocks are, When foamy billows split themselves against Their flinty ribs; or as the moon is moved, When wolves, with hunger pined, howl at her brightness. I am of a solid temper, and, like these. Steer on, a constant course; with mine own sword, If called into the field, I can make that right, Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder Of what was common, to my private use; Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what "tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and "its a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Lov.			= lack of money, ie. poverty.
And curses of whole families, made wretched By your sinister practices? 174 175 176 177 177 178 178 178 178 178	170		
By your sinister practices?		Lov. Are you not frighted with the imprecations	
174 Over. Yes, as rocks are, When foamy billows split themselves against Their flinty ribs; or as the moon is moved, When wolves, with hunger pined, howl at her brightness. I am of a solid temper, and, like these. Steer on, a constant course: with mine own sword, If called into the field, I can make that right, Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder Solid themselves, and undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, Ionly think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Iadmire The toughness of your nature.	172	And curses of whole families, made wretched	
Over. Yes, as rocks are, When foamy billows split themselves against Their flinty ribs; or as the moon is moved, When wolves, with hunger pined, howl at her brightness. I am of a solid temper, and, like these, Steer on, a constant course: with mine own sword, If called into the field, I can make that right, Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder Solid makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. 194		By your sinister practices?	
When foamy billows split themselves against Their flinty ribs; or as the moon is moved, When wolves, with hunger pined, howl at her brightness. I am of a solid temper, and, like these. Steer on, a constant course: with mine own sword, If called into the field, I can make that right, Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Now, for the sea series of with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Now, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Now, for the imiuries I have done him, I will gladly back up my actions with my sword; "make that right = justify.5" a voraciously greedy person, like the sea-bird with the same insatiable appetite. 186-7: grand inclosercommon = the enclosing of private land was a common complaint in Elizabethan times: as historically much of the land was open to common grazing and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. Word	174		
Their flinty ribs; or as the moon is moved, When wolves, with hunger pined, howl at her brightness. I am of a solid temper, and, like these, Steer on, a constant course: with mine own sword, If called into the field, I can make that right, Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. Alexard and rugged rocky ridges or outcroppings.¹ = wasted away. = mard and rugged rocky ridges or outcroppings.¹ = wasted away. = hard and rugged rocky ridges or outcroppings.¹ = wasted away. = hard and rugged rocky ridges or outcroppings.¹ = wasted away. = hard and rugged rocky ridges or outcroppings.¹ = wasted away. = lawa. 180 : steer oncourse = a brief maritime metaphor. 180-2: with minea wrong = if any victim of my schemes challenges me to a duel to call me to account for the injuries I have done him, I will gladly back up my actions with my sword;" make that right = justify.⁵ = a voraciously greedy person, like the sea-bird with the same instaible appetite. 186-7: grand inclosercommon = the enclosing of private land was a common complaint in Elizabethan times: as historically much of the land was open to common grazing and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. - wasted away. 180-2: with minea wrong = if any victim of my schemes challenges me to a duel to call me to account for the injuries I have done him, livil gladly beak up my actions with my schemes challe			= ie. "as scared as rocks are", which is to say, not at all.
When wolves, with hunger pined, howl at her brightness. I am of a solid temper, and, like these,	176		
I am of a solid temper, and, like these. Steer on, a constant course: with mine own sword, If called into the field, I can make that right, Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. I admire The toughness of your nature. I admire The toughness of your nature. I admire The toughness of your nature. I n little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark I a mof a solid temper, and, like these. I steer oncourse = a brief maritime metaphor. 180: steer oncourse			1 2 2 2
Steer on, a constant course: with mine own sword, If called into the field, I can make that right, Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder 186	178		
If called into the field, I can make that right, Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. Over. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark 180-2: with minea wrong = if any victim of my schemes challenges me to a duel to call me to account for the injuries I have done him, I will gladly back up my actions with my sword;" make that right = justify. 180-2: with minea wrong = if any victim of my schemes challenges me to a duel to call me to account for the injuries I have done him, I will gladly back up my actions with my sword;" make that right = justify. 180-2: with minea wrong = if any victim of my schemes challenges me to a duel to call me to account for the injuries I have done him, I will gladly back up my actions with my sword;" make that right = justify. 180-2: with minea wrong = if any victim of my schemes challenges me to a duel to call me to account for the injuries I have done him, I will gladly back up my actions with my sword;" make that right = justify. 180-2: vith minea wrong = if any victim of a duel for the injuries. 180-2: with minea wrong = if any victim of a duel for the injuries. 186-3: ryand inclosercommon = the enclosing of private land was a common complaint in Elizabethan times: as historically much of the land was open to common grazing and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence i	100		
If called into the field, I can <u>make that right</u> , Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, <u>cormorant</u> , or intruder On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; Isolated into the field, I can <u>make that right</u> , Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, <u>cormorant</u> , or intruder On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; Isolated into the field, I can <u>make that right</u> , which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Isolated into the field, I can <u>make that right</u> , or intruder Isolated in tothe field, I can <u>make that right</u> , or intruder Isolated in injuries I have done him, I will gladly back up my actions with my sword;" <i>make that right</i> = justify. Isolated in injuries I have done him, I will gladly back up my actions with my sword;" <i>make that right</i> = justify. Isolated in injuries I have done him, I will gladly back up my actions with my sword;" <i>make that right</i> = justify. Isolated in injuries I have done him, I will gladly back up my actions with my sword;" <i>make that right</i> = justify. Isolated in injuries I have done him, I will gladly beact up my actions with my sword;" <i>make that right</i> = justify. Isolated in injuries I have done him, I will gladly beact up my actions with my sword;" <i>make that right</i> = justify. Isolated in injuries I have done him, I will gladly beact up my actions with my sword;" <i>make that right</i> = justify. Isolated injuries I have done him, I will gladly beact up my actions with my sword;" <i>make that right</i> = justify. Isolated injuries I have done him, I will gladly beact up my actions with my sword;" <i>make that right</i> = justify. Isolated injuries I have done him, I will gl	180	Steer on, a constant course: with mine own sword,	
Which fearful enemies murmured at as wrong. Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. Over. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark for the injuries I have done him, I will gladly back up my actions with my sword;" make that right = justify. 5 a voraciously greedy person, like the sea-bird with the same insatiable appetite. 186-7: grand inclosercommon = the enclosing of private land was a common complaint in Elizabethan times: as historically much of the land was open to common grazing and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. = ruined, destitute. = wonder at. = wonder at. 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".		If called into the field I can make that right	
Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder 186 On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; 188 Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, 190 I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. 194 Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. 195 Over. 'Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my artival to my wealth these dark my actions with my sword;" make that right = justify.5 186-7: grand inclosercommon = the enclosing of private land was a common complaint in Elizabethan times: as historically much of the land was open to common grazing and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. 186-7: grand inclosercommon = the enclosing of private land was a common complaint in Elizabethan times: as historically much of the land was open to common grazing and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. 186-7: grand inclosercommon = the enclosing of private land was a common complaint in Elizabethan times: as historically much of the land was open to common grazing and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. 186-7: grand inclosercommon = the enclosing of private land was a common complaint in Elizabethan times: as historically much of the land was open to common grazing and use, the penchant of the land was a common complaint in Elizabethan times: as historically muc	182		
Now, for these other piddling complaints Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; 186 On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; 186-7: grand inclosercommon = the enclosing of private land was a common complaint in Elizabethan times: as historically much of the land was open to common grand and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. 188 Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. 194 Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. 195 Over. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark 186-7: grand inclosercommon = the enclosing of private land was a common complaint in Elizabethan times: as historically much of the land was open to common grand and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. = ruined, destitute. = wonder at. 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".	102	which rearrar enemies marmared at as wrong.	
Breathed out in bitterness; as when they call me Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder 186 On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; 186 On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; 186 On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; 186 Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, 190 I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. 194 Lov. I admire 196 The toughness of your nature. 198 Over. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark 186-7: grand inclosercommon = the enclosing of private land was a common complaint in Elizabethan times: as historically much of the land was open to common grazing and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. 200 = ruined, destitute. 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".		Now, for these other piddling complaints	ing actions with my swore, make making in gusting.
Extortioner, tyrant, cormorant, or intruder On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. 198 Over. 'Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark a voraciously greedy person, like the sea-bird with the same insatiable appetite. 186-7: grand inclosercommon = the enclosing of private 186-7: grand inclosercommon 182 eland was a common complaint in Elizabethan times: as historically much of the land was open to common grazing and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. = ruined, destitute. = wonder at. 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".	184		
Same insatiable appetite. 186 On my poor neighbour's right, or grand incloser Of what was common, to my private use; Of what was common, to my private use; 188 Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. 194 Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. 198 Over. 'Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark 199 In my arrival to my wealth these dark Same insatiable appetite. 186-7: grand inclosercommon = the enclosing of private land was a common complaint in Elizabethan times: as historically much of the land was open to common grazing and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. 180 = ruined, destitute. 180 = ruined, destitute. 200 = wonder at. 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".			= a voraciously greedy person, like the sea-bird with the
Of what was common, to my private use; Iand was a common complaint in Elizabethan times: as historically much of the land was open to common grazing and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. I admire The toughness of your nature. Pover. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark I and was a common complaint in Elizabethan times: as historically much of the land was open to common grazing and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. Funded F			
historically much of the land was open to common grazing and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. Pover. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark historically much of the land was open to common grazing and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. = ruined, destitute. = wonder at. 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".	186		9 .
grazing and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. Pover. 'Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark grazing and use, the penchant of the wealthy to assume closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. = ruined, destitute. = wonder at. 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".		Of what was common, to my private use;	
Closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. Pover. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark closer control of and fence in parcels of land, so as to exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. = ruined, destitute. = wonder at. 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".			<u> </u>
Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. 194 Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. 198 Over. "Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark exclude their use by the rabble, caused much ill feeling. = ruined, destitute. = wonder at. 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".			
Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries, And <u>undone</u> orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. 194 Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. 198 Over. 'Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark = ruined, destitute. = wonder at. 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".			
And undone orphans wash with tears my threshold, I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. 196 Over. 'Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark = ruined, destitute. = wonder at. 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".	188	Nay, when my ears are pierced with widows' cries.	and the state of t
I only think what 'tis to have my daughter Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. 198 Over. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark 190 I only think what 'tis to have my daughter 200 E wonder at.			= ruined, destitute.
Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity, Or the least sting of conscience. 194 Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. 198 Over. 'Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark Right honourable; and 'tis a powerful charm = wonder at. 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".	190		
Or the least sting of conscience. Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. 198 Over. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark			
Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. 198 Over. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark = wonder at. 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".	192	Makes me insensible of remorse, or pity,	
Lov. I admire The toughness of your nature. 198 Over. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark 198 Over. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; 200 Nay more, if you will have my character in just a few words a description of my true nature".		Or the least sting of conscience.	
The toughness of your nature. 198 Over.	194		
Over. Tis for you, My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark Tis for you, 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".			= wonder at.
My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark 200 In my lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".	196	The toughness of your nature.	
My lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark 200 In my lord, and for my daughter, I am marble; 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".	198	Over. Tis for you	
Nay more, if you will have my character In little, I enjoy more true delight In my arrival to my wealth these dark 200-1: If youlittle = "if you would be interested to hear in just a few words a description of my true nature".		3 /	
In little, I enjoy more true delight in just a few words a description of my true nature". In my arrival to my wealth these dark	200		200-1: <i>If youlittle</i> = "if you would be interested to hear
202 In my arrival to my wealth these dark			
And crooked ways than you shall e'er take pleasure	202		
		And crooked ways than you shall e'er take pleasure	

204	In spending what my industry hath compassed.	= "diligence or hard work has obtained for me." (compass)."
206	My haste commands me hence; in one word, therefore, Is it a match?	= ie. "I am in a hurry, and must go"; hence = from here.
208	<i>Lov.</i> I <u>hope</u> , that is past doubt now.	= expect.
210	Over. Then rest secure; not the hate of all mankind here,	
212	Nor fear of what can <u>fall on me hereafter</u> , Shall make me <u>study aught but your advancement</u>	= "happen to me in the future".= "strive or work hard for anything other than to raise your status".
	One story higher: an earl! if gold can do it.	213: One story higher = a brief building metaphor. an earl = if the next rank Lovell could reach is an earldom, then he is presently a viscount. Below viscount is the rank of baron, the lowest rank of peer. if gold can do it = "if it is possible to buy an earldom through bribery, I will do it for you."
214	Dispute not my religion, nor my faith;	214: "do not attempt to dissuade me by arguing my religious
	Though I am borne thus headlong by my will,	faith should constrict my unethical behavior." ⁵ 215: "as my actions are carried along by own self-indulgent inclinations".
216	You may make choice of what belief you please, To me they are equal; so, my lord, good morrow.	216: "you can choose whatever religion you wish for me to believe in"; Sir Giles' comments here, admitting his
218	To me they are equal, so, my ford, good morrow.	lack of good Protestant faith, are heretical, and Lovell recognizes and is disturbed by them as such.
	[Exit.]	see og meet and to continue of them as such
220	<i>Lov</i> . He's gone – I wonder how the earth can bear	
222	Such a portént! I, that have lived a soldier,	= wonder.
224	And stood the enemy's violent charge undaunted, To hear this blasphemous beast am bathed all over	224: note the nice alliteration in this line.
221	In a cold sweat: yet, like a mountain, he	22 % note the first uniteration in this file.
226	(Confirmed in atheistical assertions)	227.0 "h. '
	Is no more shaken than <u>Olympus</u> is	227-9: "he is no more shaken than Mt. Olympus is when it is covered with snow."
		Olympus = Mt. Olympus, Greece's highest mountain, and
		home of the Olympic gods. All the earlier editors note that it is the Parnassus range, with its two oft-referred to peaks
		(hence double-head), that Massinger should have written
228	When angry <u>Boreas</u> loads <u>his</u> double head	here. 228: <i>Boreas</i> = god of the north winter wind, hence the snow
	With sudden drifts of snow.	that he brings.
230		his = its, meaning the mountain.
	Enter Lady Allworth, Waiting Woman, and Amble.	
232	L. All. Save you, my lord!	= ie. "God save you", common greeting.
234	L. All. Save you, my lord! Disturb I not your privacy?	= ic. God save you, common greeting.
236	Lov. No, good madam;	
220	For your own sake I am glad you came no sooner,	
238	Since this bold bad man, Sir Giles Overreach, Made such a plain discovery of himself,	239: "so clearly revealed his true character (to me)".
240	And read this morning such a devilish matins,	240: <i>matins</i> is a Catholic service held before the first mass of the day, and is referred to as <i>morning prayer</i> in the Anglican <i>Book of Common Prayer</i> ; Lovell is still pondering Overreach's admission of his lack of conventional - indeed prescribed - religious belief.

		Lovell will refer back repeatedly to Overreach's
242	That I should think it a sin <u>next to</u> his	blasphemous sentiments in the following conversation. = "almost as bad as". ⁵
242	But to repeat it.	
244	L. All. I ne'er <u>pressed</u> , my lord,	244-9: Lady Allworth delicately admits she overheard everything Overreach said; the sense of <i>pressed</i> is "deliberately intruded".
	On others' privacies; yet, against my will,	= ie. privacy or secrets. ¹ = ie. by accident, though Lady Allworth is perhaps a bit disingenuous here.
246	Walking, for health' sake, in the gallery	= covered walkway or portico, ¹ though the Crystals in their Shakespeare's Words describe a gallery as an exercise room. ²
	Adjoining to your lodgings, I was made	
248	(So vehement and loud he was) partaker	
	Of his <u>tempting</u> offers.	= describing something that entices another to evil behavior.
250	T D1 , 1	251 2. "'C
	Lov. Please you to command	251-3: "if you will dismiss your servants, I would be pleased to hear any advice you can give me." Notice that both Lovell and Lady Allworth speak throughout their dialogue with the distinct high language expected of well-educated aristocrats.
252	Your servants hence, and I shall gladly hear	
	Your wiser counsel.	= "better (than mine)". ⁵
254	X 477 (77)	255 C. IT: 1 ()
	L. All. 'Tis, my lord, a woman's,	255-6: 'Tishearty = "though it is only a woman's advice, it is honourable and sincere."
256	But true and hearty; – wait in the next room,	256-8: <i>wait inintents</i> = spoken to Waiting Woman and
	But be within call; yet not so near to force me	Amble; Lady Allworth is indirectly admonishing them
258	To whisper my intents.	not to eavesdrop.
260	Amb. We are taught better	260-1: "having been trained by you, we know better than to
	By you, good madam.	do that."
262		
264	W. Wom. And well know our distance.	
264	I All Do so and talk not 'twill become your	= "it will suit (ie. demonstrate) your training." Lady
	L. All. Do so, and talk not: <u>'twill become your breeding.</u>	- it will suit (ie. demonstrate) your training. Lady
266	breeding.	Allworth is mildly annoyed that her servants have chosen to chat back to her instead of just silently following her
		command.
268	[Exeunt Amble and Woman.]	
200	Now, my good lord: if I may use my freedom,	= ie. freedom to openly speak her mind.
270	As to an honoured friend –	, and the particular to the pa
272	Lov. You lessen else Your favour to me.	272-3: "you would reduce the grace you show me if you did anything but."
274		, ,
	L. All. I dare then say thus;	275-309: Lady Allworth tries to be as careful as possible to warn Lovell of the dangerous path he is taking in marrying Margaret for apparently dishonourable reasons, without offending him too much; the result is a pair of the most difficult to follow and tortuous speeches Massinger ever wrote.
276	As you are noble (howe'er common men	= "for you who was born into the nobility". = average or vulgar. ²
	Make sordid wealth the object and sole end	
278	Of their industrious aims), 'twill not agree	278-281: 'twillancestors = "it would not be in line with the actions of those with superior breeding (eminent blood), who

		seek more to enhance their good reputations than to focus on adding to their already considerable inheritances".
280	With those of eminent blood, who are engaged More to prefer their honours than to increase The state left to them by their ancestors,	= raise, increase.
282	To study large additions to their fortunes,	282: "or to strive only to add to their wealth".
	And quite neglect their births: – though I must grant,	= "and thus ignore the expectations for how persons of their elevated rank should behave."
284	Riches, <u>well got</u> , to be a useful servant, But a bad master.	= honourably attained.
286		
288	Lov. Madam, <u>'tis confessed;</u> But what infer you from it?	= "I admit the truth of everything you say." 288: polite formula for "but why are you telling me this?"
290	L. All. This, my lord;	
	That as all wrongs, though thrust into one scale,	291-3: <i>That astrial</i> = by <i>scale</i> , a balance with two pans is meant; a scale was frequently used metaphorically to compare the values or worthiness of abstract concepts; so here, unethical behavior (<i>wrongs</i>), when set on the scale against righteous actions (<i>rights</i>), not only is outweighed by the <i>rights</i> , but leaps right off the scale on its own volition from shame.
292	Slide of themselves off when right fills the other,	
	And cannot bide the trial; so all wealth,	293: <i>bide the trial</i> = literally wait or remain for the test, ie. bear the comparison. 293-5: <i>so all wealthpurchased</i> = so all wealth acquired through dishonourable means by a man with an honourably earned (<i>bravely purchased</i>) good reputation".
294	I mean if ill-acquired, cemented to honour	curred (bravery parenasca) good reputation.
	By virtuous ways achieved, and bravely purchased,	
296	Is but as <u>rubbish</u> poured into a river,	296-9: <i>Is but asunwholesome</i> = Lady Allworth compares the stain done to one's reputation by wealth acquired discreditably to the effect of pouring refuse (<i>rubbish</i>) into a river to repair (<i>make good</i>) its banks: even if the damage is fixed, the water is still polluted by the added debris.
	(Howe'er intended to <u>make good</u> the bank,)	
298	Rendering the water, that was pure before,	1.201.0
300	Polluted and unwholesome. I <u>allow</u> The heir of Sir Giles Overreach, Margaret,	= admit that.
300	A maid well qualified and the richest match	301: A = read as "is a".
		Well qualified = "endowed with noble qualities"
		(Deighton, p. 119). ⁵ richest match = ie. she comes with the largest dowry.
302	Our north part can make boast of; yet she cannot,	richest match – le. she comes with the largest dowry.
	With all that she brings with her, <u>fill</u> their mouths,	303-4: <i>fill upfather</i> = ie. "stop people from talking about
		how low a family you married into"; fill = stop up.
304	That never will forget who was her father;	= "who can never".
	Or that my husband Allworth's lands, and Wellborn's,	305-8: ie. "or to further stop people from speculating that your real motive in marrying Margaret was to gain possession of the lands Sir Giles had previously taken from my husband and Wellborn, and not Margaret's beauty or other fine qualities."
306	(How wrung from both needs now no repetition,)	306: "I don't need to discuss or repeat right now exactly how Overreach cheated them both of their property"; we remember that Lady Allworth married her husband when he was impoverished, and here we have the first intimation that Overreach was also responsible for

		driving him to that condition, and taken possession of his property, exactly as he had done to Wellborn.
200	Were real motives that more worked your lordship	
308	To join your families, than her <u>form and virtues</u> : You may conceive the rest.	= combine. = fine qualities. 309: "you can infer the rest of my point."
	Tou may concerve the rest.	conceive = understand.
310		
312	Lov. I do, sweet madam, And long since have considered it. I know,	311ff: Lovell is of course neither surprised nor offended by Lady Allworth's admonition; he is perfectly aware that
312	The sum of all that makes a just man happy	to those not in on his plan to help Allworth and Margaret
	The same of the state manage at Just man makes	(a group which most importantly includes Overreach), his
314		behavior appears to discredit him.
314	Consists in the well choosing of his wife: And there, well to <u>discharge it</u> , does require	315-6: a happy marriage requires the husband and wife to be
	This there, well to discharge it, does require	of comparable age, rank, and wealth.
216		discharge it = ie. execute the choosing of a wife.
316	Equality of years, of birth, of fortune; For beauty being poor, and not <u>cried up</u>	317-8: if a woman is so ugly that her looks cannot be made
	For beauty being poor, and not cried up	to seem more attractive (<i>cried up</i>) by her possessing either
		high rank or wealth, then the truth is that her having either
		one still won't make her a good candidate for marriage. $cried\ up = \text{extolled or praised.}^1$
318	By birth or wealth, can truly mix with neither.	theu up - extend of praised.
	And wealth, where there's such difference in years,	319-320: on the other hand, even if a woman is wealthy or
320	And <u>fair descent</u> , must make the <u>yoke</u> uneasy: –	of high rank (<i>fair descent</i>), if the difference in the ages
		of the woman and her man is too great, the marriage will also be unsuccessful.
		yoke = the collar that joins two draught animals,
	D. J.	enabling them to pull a plow together, for example.
322	But I come nearer.	321: "but let me move beyond these general observations, and address your specific points."
322	L. All. Pray you do, my lord.	and address your specific points.
324	* W 0	
326	Lov. Were Overreach' states thrice centupled, his daughter Millions of degrees much fairer than she is,	= wealth increased three hundred-fold. = more beautiful.
320	Howe'er I might urge precedents to excuse me,	327: "however much I might try to justify my marrying her
	The state of the s	by pointing out precedents in which men of high rank
328	Lyould not so adultarate my blood	married below their own stations".
320	I would not so adulterate my blood By marrying Margaret, and so leave my issue	= children.
330	Made up of several pieces, one part scarlet,	330-1: <i>Made upblue</i> = Lovell (rather snobbishly) points
	And the other London blue. In my own tomb	out that he would never want to have children of mixed
332	I will inter my name first.	blood, ie. part-noble and part-commoner (identified by
		London blue, the colour of the livery worn by servants of aristocratic families of London). The use of scarlet
		here is not completely clear, though it seems to refer to
		rich cloth in general, indicating a person of wealth and
334	L. All. [Aside] I am glad to hear this. –	status. ¹
	Why then, my lord, pretend your marriage to her?	
336	Dissimulation but ties false knots	
222	On that straight line by which you, hitherto,	
338	Have measured all your actions.	
	Thave incusared an your actions.	
340	Lov. I make answer,	
340 342	·	= why. = who.

344	And chaste nun's life, <u>on the</u> sudden given yourself To visits and entertainments? think you, madam,	= all of a.
	<u>Tis not grown public conference?</u> or the favours	345: "that people everywhere are not talking about you?"
346	Which you too <u>prodigally</u> have thrown on Wellborn, <u>Being too reserved before</u> , incur not censure?	= lavishly. 347: Lovell notes the swing in Lady Allworth's behavior
348		from one extreme to the other.
	L. All. I am innocent here; and, on my life, I swear	1
350	My ends are good.	= goals.
352	Lov. On my soul, so are mine To Margaret; but <u>leave both to the event</u> :	= "let's just see what happens"; event = outcome.
354	And since this friendly privacy does serve	354-5: "and since our private little discussion here has provided us with an opportunity (offered means)".
256	But as an <u>offered means</u> unto ourselves,	
356	To search each other further, you having shewn	= "to learn more about each other". 356-7: you havingto you = "you having shown your
		concern for my well-being, and my having demonstrated my regard for you".
358	Your care of me, I my respect to you,	
336	Deny me not, but <u>still in chaste words</u> , madam, An afternoon's discourse.	358-9: ie. "do not deny me the opportunity to continue our conversation and spend the afternoon together."
		still in chaste words = always speaking with common decency or respectfully; ⁵ the phrase chaste words was a
360		common one.
	L. All. So I shall hear you.	= "on that condition". ⁹
362	[Exeunt.]	
	ACT IV SCENIE II	
	ACT IV, SCENE II. Before Tapwell's House.	The Scene: in front of Tapwell's inn.
		Entering Characters: we have not seen our tavern-keepers
	Before Tapwell's House.	•
	Before Tapwell's House.	Entering Characters: we have not seen our tavern-keepers since the play's opening scene, when the couple crawled off
1 2	Before Tapwell's House.	Entering Characters: we have not seen our tavern-keepers since the play's opening scene, when the couple crawled off the stage after Wellborn had delivered them a sound
2	Enter Tapwell's House. Enter Tapwell and Froth. Tap. Undone, undone! this was your counsel, Froth. Froth. Mine! I defy thee: did not Master Marrall	Entering Characters: we have not seen our tavern-keepers since the play's opening scene, when the couple crawled off the stage after Wellborn had delivered them a sound thrashing. = ruined. = advice, hence fault.
	Before Tapwell's House. Enter Tapwell and Froth. Tap. Undone, undone! this was your counsel, Froth.	Entering Characters: we have not seen our tavern-keepers since the play's opening scene, when the couple crawled off the stage after Wellborn had delivered them a sound thrashing. = ruined. = advice, hence fault. = a nice pun on Marrall's name; it was an endearing quality of Elizabethan dramatic characters of all natures and ranks to
2	Enter Tapwell's House. Enter Tapwell and Froth. Tap. Undone, undone! this was your counsel, Froth. Froth. Mine! I defy thee: did not Master Marrall	Entering Characters: we have not seen our tavern-keepers since the play's opening scene, when the couple crawled off the stage after Wellborn had delivered them a sound thrashing. = ruined. = advice, hence fault. = a nice pun on Marrall's name; it was an endearing quality
2	Enter Tapwell's House. Enter Tapwell and Froth. Tap. Undone, undone! this was your counsel, Froth. Froth. Mine! I defy thee: did not Master Marrall (He has marred all, I am sure) strictly command us, On pain of Sir Giles Overreach' displeasure,	Entering Characters: we have not seen our tavern-keepers since the play's opening scene, when the couple crawled off the stage after Wellborn had delivered them a sound thrashing. = ruined. = advice, hence fault. = a nice pun on Marrall's name; it was an endearing quality of Elizabethan dramatic characters of all natures and ranks to be willing to engage in wordplay, no matter the circumstances.
246	Enter Tapwell's House. Enter Tapwell and Froth. Tap. Undone, undone! this was your counsel, Froth. Froth. Mine! I defy thee: did not Master Marrall (He has marred all, I am sure) strictly command us, On pain of Sir Giles Overreach' displeasure, To turn the gentleman out of doors?	Entering Characters: we have not seen our tavern-keepers since the play's opening scene, when the couple crawled off the stage after Wellborn had delivered them a sound thrashing. = ruined. = advice, hence fault. = a nice pun on Marrall's name; it was an endearing quality of Elizabethan dramatic characters of all natures and ranks to be willing to engage in wordplay, no matter the
2 4 6 8	Enter Tapwell's House. Enter Tapwell and Froth. Tap. Undone, undone! this was your counsel, Froth. Froth. Mine! I defy thee: did not Master Marrall (He has marred all, I am sure) strictly command us, On pain of Sir Giles Overreach' displeasure, To turn the gentleman out of doors? Tap. 'Tis true; But now he's his uncle's darling, and has got	Entering Characters: we have not seen our tavern-keepers since the play's opening scene, when the couple crawled off the stage after Wellborn had delivered them a sound thrashing. = ruined. = advice, hence fault. = a nice pun on Marrall's name; it was an endearing quality of Elizabethan dramatic characters of all natures and ranks to be willing to engage in wordplay, no matter the circumstances. 6: ie. to refuse Wellborn service. = favourite.
246	Enter Tapwell's House. Enter Tapwell and Froth. Tap. Undone, undone! this was your counsel, Froth. Froth. Mine! I defy thee: did not Master Marrall (He has marred all, I am sure) strictly command us, On pain of Sir Giles Overreach' displeasure, To turn the gentleman out of doors? Tap. 'Tis true;	Entering Characters: we have not seen our tavern-keepers since the play's opening scene, when the couple crawled off the stage after Wellborn had delivered them a sound thrashing. = ruined. = advice, hence fault. = a nice pun on Marrall's name; it was an endearing quality of Elizabethan dramatic characters of all natures and ranks to be willing to engage in wordplay, no matter the circumstances. 6: ie. to refuse Wellborn service. = favourite. = Deighton notes the common use of the prefix <i>master</i> to many titles of the time, including doctor, parson and
2 4 6 8	Enter Tapwell's House. Enter Tapwell and Froth. Tap. Undone, undone! this was your counsel, Froth. Froth. Mine! I defy thee: did not Master Marrall (He has marred all, I am sure) strictly command us, On pain of Sir Giles Overreach' displeasure, To turn the gentleman out of doors? Tap. 'Tis true; But now he's his uncle's darling, and has got	Entering Characters: we have not seen our tavern-keepers since the play's opening scene, when the couple crawled off the stage after Wellborn had delivered them a sound thrashing. = ruined. = advice, hence fault. = a nice pun on Marrall's name; it was an endearing quality of Elizabethan dramatic characters of all natures and ranks to be willing to engage in wordplay, no matter the circumstances. 6: ie. to refuse Wellborn service. = favourite. = Deighton notes the common use of the prefix <i>master</i> to
2 4 6 8 10	Tap. Undone, undone! this was your counsel, Froth. Froth. Mine! I defy thee: did not Master Marrall (He has marred all, I am sure) strictly command us, On pain of Sir Giles Overreach' displeasure, To turn the gentleman out of doors? Tap. 'Tis true; But now he's his uncle's darling, and has got Master Justice Greedy, since he filled his belly, At his commandment, to do anything;	Entering Characters: we have not seen our tavern-keepers since the play's opening scene, when the couple crawled off the stage after Wellborn had delivered them a sound thrashing. = ruined. = advice, hence fault. = a nice pun on Marrall's name; it was an endearing quality of Elizabethan dramatic characters of all natures and ranks to be willing to engage in wordplay, no matter the circumstances. 6: ie. to refuse Wellborn service. = favourite. = Deighton notes the common use of the prefix <i>master</i> to many titles of the time, including doctor, parson and mayor (p. 120). ⁵ 9-11: following Overreach's lead, Greedy too is happy to do

	Though he knew all the <u>passages</u> of our house,	17-20: Tapwell explains that their mistreatment of Wellborn was without risk, so long as Wellborn remained an outcast; even if Wellborn had told anyone of all the illegal activities he knew were going on at the inn, no one would have believed him. By <i>passages</i> , Tapwell means occurrences, or all that has passed or taken place in the house (Deighton, p. 120). ⁵
18	As the receiving of stolen goods, and <u>bawdry</u> ,	= prostitution.
20	When he was rogue Wellborn no man would believe him, And then his information could not hurt us; But now he is right worshipful again,	= ie. has his old title back (as opposed to being "rogue"
22		Wellborn), ie. is held in respect by everyone again.
22	Who dares but doubt his testimony? methinks, I see thee, Froth, already in a cart,	23-25: <i>I see theeeggs</i> = women involved in prostitution were punished in part by being paraded around in public in a <i>cart</i> , exposing them to ridicule and even missiles tossed their way.
24	For a close bawd, thine eyes even pelted out	
	With dirt and rotten eggs; and my hand hissing,	25-27: <i>and my handupon it</i> = Tapwell refers to the still-current punishment of branding which he expects to receive; historically, the English might be branded with a <i>V</i> to indicate a vagabond, an <i>F</i> for fraymaker, ie. one who was caught brawling, or a <i>B</i> for blasphemer; 19 Tapwell suggests he will get an ahistorical <i>R</i> for rogue. 9
26	If I <u>scape the halter</u> , with the letter R Printed upon it.	= escape the noose, ie. hanging.
28	•	
	Froth. Would that were the worst!	29: "if only that were the worst thing that could happen to us!"
30	That were but <u>nine days wonder</u> : as for credit,	= common proverbial expression for something that briefly captures the public's attention before quickly fading away.
32	We have none to lose, but we shall lose the money He owes us, and his custom; there's the hell on't.	31-32: <i>but wecustom</i> = "not only will Wellborn never pay us what he owes us, but he will never patronize our establishment again." This is a big deal, because they had earned a lot of income (never mind the gift of the money they used to invest in the tavern) from Wellborn during his wild days.
34	<i>Tap.</i> He has summoned all his creditors by the drum,	= via a public announcement: a drum might be beaten to attract attention. 1,9
36	And they swarm about him like so many soldiers On the pay day: and has found out such A NEW WAY	36-37: <i>A NEWDEBTS</i> = Massinger was fond of incorporating his plays' titles into the text at some key point.
38	TO PAY HIS OLD DEBTS, as 'tis very likely He shall be chronicled for it!	38: his story shall be written down for future generations to
		read about; contemporary events were recorded by individuals in tomes known as <i>chronicles</i> , which were used, for example, by dramatists to write their "history" plays.
40	Froth. He deserves it	= pageants were large, publicly-funded spectacles of
42	More than ten <u>pageants</u> . But are you sure his worship Comes this way, to my lady's?	entertainment presented on floats for the masses during certain festivals. Many dramatists were able to supplement their income by writing such pageants, but there were no guarantees, as London's annual pageants were chosen by a competition.

44	[A cry within: Brave master Wellborn!]	= offstage.
46	<i>Tap.</i> Yes: – I hear him.	
48	<i>Froth.</i> Be ready with your petition, and present it To his good grace.	
50	Enter Wellborn in a rich <u>habit</u> , followed by	= outfit.
52	Marrall, Greedy, Order, Furnace, and Creditors; Tapwell kneeling, delivers his petition.	
54	Well. How's this! petitioned too? —	55ff: in the following conversations, you may wish to note how the pronouns the characters use towards each other subtly delineate their class differences: those of higher standing address those of lower rank with the acceptable "thou", while the lower ones use the formal and respectful "you" when speaking to their betters; the correct selection of pronouns by a speaker was crucial in such a highly class-conscious society.
56 58	But note what <u>miracles</u> the payment of A little <u>trash</u> , and a rich suit of clothes, Can work upon these rascals! I shall be,	56-58: the <i>miracle</i> Wellborn is alluding to is how the now-obsequious Tapwell and Froth are treating him, in contrast to the scornful way they dismissed him in
60	I think, Prince Wellborn.	the play's opening scene, now that he has some money (<i>trash</i> , a cant term) ⁹ and new clothes.
62	<i>Mar.</i> When your worship's married, You may be – <u>I know what I hope to see you</u> .	= Marrall expects Wellborn now to achieve some high position of authority.
64	Well. Then look thou for advancement.	64: "if I get such a position, I will reward you with an office of your own."
66	Mar. To be known	67: bailiff - Marrell likely means the position of manager of
68	Your worship's <u>bailiff</u> , is <u>the mark I shoot at</u> .	67: bailiff = Marrall likely means the position of manager of Wellborn's estates. 12 the mark I shoot at = a metaphor from archery; a mark is a target.
7 0	Well. And thou shalt hit it.	
70 72	Mar. Pray you, sir, dispatch These needy followers, and for my admittance, Provided you'll defend me from Sir Giles,	= "take care of" or "settle your business with". = "in return for allowing me into your favour and service". ⁵ 73: Marrall, who has received numerous beatings from
74	Whose service I am weary of, I'll <u>say</u> something You shall give thanks for.	Overreach, is worried about what Sir Giles might do to him when he finds out that Marrall is turning on him. = "tell you".
76	Well. Fear me not Sir Giles.	77: "do not be afraid of Sir Giles."
78		77. do not be arraid of bit Gires.
80	<i>Greedy.</i> Who, Tapwell? I remember thy wife brought me, Last new-year's <u>tide</u> , a couple of fat turkeys.	= season. ¹
82	<i>Tap.</i> And shall do every Christmas, let your worship But stand my friend now.	
84	Greedy. How! with Master Wellborn?	
86	I can do anything with him on such terms.	86: ie. so long as Tapwell provides him regularly with such gastronomic gifts, Greedy will be happy to do what he can for him; <i>terms</i> = stipulations or conditions, as in a contract.

	See you this honest couple, they are good souls	87-89: Greedy addresses Wellborn.
88	As ever <u>drew out fosset</u> : have they not A pair of honest faces?	= ie. served drinks; a <i>fosset</i> was a tap on a keg, and is our modern <i>faucet</i> . ¹
90	•	,
92	Well. I o'erheard you, And the bribe he promised. You are <u>cozened</u> in them;	= deceived.
94	For, of all the scum that grew rich by my <u>riots</u> , <u>This</u> , for a most unthankful knave, and <u>this</u> ,	= extravagant revelry.94: with <i>this</i> and <i>this</i>, Wellborn indicates Tapwell first, then Froth.
96	For a base bawd and whore, have worst <u>deserved</u> me, And therefore speak not for them: by your <u>place</u> You are rather to do me justice; <u>lend me your ear</u> : —	= ie. served. ¹ = position or office (as Justice). = though most famously spoken by Marc Antony in Shakespeare's <i>Julius Caesar</i> , the phrase <i>lend an ear</i>
98	Forget his turkeys, and <u>call in</u> his license	goes back to the 15th century. ¹ = revoke.
100	And, at the next fair, I'll give you a yoke of oxen Worth all his poultry.	= ie. when farm animals would be put up for sale. ⁵
102	Greedy. I am changed on the sudden In my opinion! come near; nearer, rascal.	
104	And, now I view him better, did you e'er see One look so like an archknave? his very countenance,	= head or chief knave. = face.
106	Should an understanding judge but look upon him, Would hang him, though he were innocent.	
108	Tap. and Froth. Worshipful sir.	
110	<i>Greedy.</i> No, though the great Turk came, instead of turkeys,	= sultan; Sherman notes that the sultan Suleiman the Magnificent had become the bogeyman of Europe after his having besieged Vienna in 1559.9 Note also
112	To beg my favour, I <u>am inexorable</u> . Thou hast an ill name: besides thy musty ale,	Greedy's wordplay with <i>Turk</i> and <i>turkeys</i> . = would be merciless.
114	That hath destroyed many of the king's <u>liege people</u> ,	= which has. = ie. loyal subjects, meaning people in general; the phrase <i>liege people</i> was a common one.
116	Thou never hadst in thy house, to <u>stay</u> men's stomachs. A piece of <u>Suffolk cheese</u> or <u>gammon of bacon</u> ,	= comfort or settle. ¹ 116: <i>Suffolk cheese</i> was mentioned in literature of the time as good for the stomach.
	Or any <u>esculent</u> , as the learned call it,	gammon of bacon = dried thigh, or ham, of a pig, though technically, unlike ham, gammon is cut after the side of pork has been cured. ^{1,9} = edible food. ¹
118	For their emolument, but sheer drink only.	118: <i>emolument</i> = benefit or comfort. Greedy is showing off his erudition to embarrass the uneducated Tapwell. but sheer drink only = ie. "you provide nothing but weak (<i>sheer</i>) ale."
120	For which gross fault I here do damn thy license, Forbidding thee ever to tap or draw;	
122	For, instantly, I will, in mine own person, Command the constable to pull down thy sign,	= ie. "personally".
124	And do it before I eat.	123: Deighton notes how important this step must be to Greedy if he would do this before his meal! (p. 122). ⁵
126	<i>Froth.</i> No mercy?	to creedy if he would do this before his meat. (p. 122).
128	Greedy. Vanish! If I shew any, may my promised oxen gore me!	

130	<i>Tap.</i> Unthankful knaves are ever so rewarded.	130: Tapwell recognizes the justice of his punishment.
132	[Exeunt Greedy, Tapwell, and Froth.]	
134	Well. Speak; what are you?	= who; Wellborn addresses the creditors: the first two went bankrupt when Wellborn failed to pay them the debts he owed them, after they had extended him more credit than they should have.
136	1st Cred. A decayed vintner, sir,	= ruined merchant of wines. ¹ = ie. caused to go bankrupt.
138	That might have thrived, but that your worship <u>broke</u> me With <u>trusting you</u> with <u>muskadine and eggs</u> ,	138: trusting you = ie. extending Wellborn credit. muskadine and eggs = muskadine, a type of sweet wine, was frequently mentioned as being consumed with eggs, the combination considered to be aphrodisiacal.
140	And <u>five pound</u> suppers, with your after drinkings, When you lodged upon the Bankside.	= ie. expensive. 140: "whenever you took a room in Bankside"; <i>Bankside</i> was in Southwark, across the Thames from London proper, and, being outside the control of prudish London authorities, the home of many undesirable entertainments, including theatres and bear-baiting rings.
142	Well. I remember.	
144 146	<i>1st Cred.</i> I have not been hasty, nor e'er <u>laid</u> to arrest you; And therefore, sir –	144: because Wellborn had failed to pay his debt, his creditor could have had him arrested and deposited in debtor's prison, which he chose not to do, and he hopes Wellborn will repay the favour accordingly.
	Well. Thou art an honest fellow,	$laid = planned.^3$
148	I'll set thee up again; see his bill paid. – What are you?	= ie. in business.
150	2nd Cred. A tailor once, but now mere botcher.	151: having gone bankrupt and forced to give up his tailoring business, in which he made new clothes, the creditor has been reduced to being a simple mender (botcher).
152	I gave you credit for a suit of clothes, Which was all my stock, but you failing in payment,	(conciner).
154 156	I was removed from the shopboard, and confined Under a stall.	154-5: he had to trade in the table on which he worked, ie. tailored new clothing (the word <i>shopboard</i> was applied particularly to tailors), because he no longer had capital to
130		buy material, and was thus forced to solicit business (ie. mending used clothing) from a table or booth on the street.
158	Well. See him paid; and botch no more.	<i>G</i> ,
160	2nd Cred. I ask no interest, sir.	
162	Well. Such tailors need not; If their bills are paid in one and twenty year,	
164	They are seldom losers. – [To 3rd Creditor] O, I know thy face,	
166	Thou wert my surgeon: you must tell no tales; Those days are done. I will pay you in private.	165-6: Wellborn recognizes the physician who treated the venereal disease he picked up, and prefers not to discuss the details in front of the others. The number of jokes about VD in Elizabethan drama was rivaled only by the number of jokes about cheating wives.
168	Ord. A royal gentleman!	invaled only by the number of jokes about cheating wives.
170	Furn. Royal as an emperor!	

172	He'll prove a <u>brave</u> master; my good lady knew <u>To</u> choose a man.	= excellent. = ie. how to; Lady Allworth's servants were never told
		that her seeming intention to marry Wellborn was only a ruse.
174	Well. See all men else discharged; And since old debts are <u>cleared</u> by a new way,	= paid off.
176	A little <u>bounty</u> will not <u>misbecome me</u> ; There's something, honest cook, for thy good breakfast	= bonus generosity. = "be unsuitable for me."
178	[To Order] And this, for your respect: take't, 'tis good gold,	= ie. "the respect you have usually shown me". ⁵
180	And I able to spare it.	- ic. the respect you have usually shown life.
182	<i>Ord.</i> You are too munificent.	
184	Furn. He was ever so.	
186	Well. Pray you, on before.	= "please, go on"; Wellborn is politely dismissing the Third Creditor.
188	3 rd Cred. Heaven bless you!	
190	Mar. At four o'clock; the rest know where to meet me	
192	[Exeunt Order, Furnace, and Creditor.	s.]
194	<i>Well.</i> Now, Master Marrall, what's the weighty secret You promised to impart?	
196	<i>Mar.</i> Sir, time nor place	
198	Allow me to relate <u>each circumstance</u> , This only, in a word; I know Sir Giles	= "every detail (of my idea)".
200	Will come upon you for security For his thousand pounds, which you must not consent to	pounds in the previous scene to help him get on his feet; Sir Giles is assuming that since Wellborn will not have ready cash to discharge the debt even after he is married to Lady Allworth, he will then be in a position to take Lady Allworth's property in lieu of repayment; as we have noted, in those days the wife's property automatically fell under the control and ownership of the husband upon marriage.
202	As he grows in heat, as I am sure he will,	= fury.
204	Be you but rough, and say he's in your debt Ten times the sum, <u>upon</u> sale of your land;	203-4: Marrall has a plan to help Wellborn: Wellborn should not only deny the existence of a debt, but should actually claim Sir Giles owes him ten times as much for the land Wellborn was forced by circumstances to turn over to Sir Giles.
	I had a hand in't (I speak it to my shame)	upon = ie. "for the".
206	When you were <u>defeated</u> of it.	= dispossessed. ¹
208	Well. That's forgiven.	
210	<i>Mar.</i> I shall <u>deserve it</u> : then urge him to produce The deed <u>in which you passed it</u> over to him,	= ie. "earn your forgiveness." = "which you signed". ⁵
212	Which I know he'll have about him, to deliver	- which you signed .
214	To the Lord Lovell, with many other writings, And present monies: I'll instruct you further,	214-5: <i>I'llworship</i> = "I'll tell you more about my plan as I
	As I wait on your worship: if I play not my prize	continue to attend you." = "play my part".1

216	To your full content, and your uncle's much vexation, Hang up Jack Marrall.	= ie. hang.
218	Well. I rely upon thee.	
220	[Exeunt.]	
	ACT IV, SCENE III. A Room in Overreach's House.	
	Enter Allworth and Margaret.	
1	All. Whether to yield the first praise to my lord's	1-3: Whetheryet live = Allworth is uncertain what to praise (ie. who to praise) first for the fact that he still has hope of securing Margaret for himself, Lord Lovell's self-restraint (temperance) or Margaret's delightful faithfulness (constant = faithful). ⁵
2	Unequalled <u>temperance</u> or your <u>constant</u> sweetness, That I yet live, my weak hands fastened on	3-4: Allworth uses a metaphor of a ship-wrecked and near-drowned man to portray his relief that he still has hope to marry Margaret, after all he has been through.
4	<u>Hope's anchor</u> , spite of all storms of despair, I yet rest doubtful.	= a common metaphor of <i>hope</i> as an <i>anchor</i> . 5: Allworth remains uncertain which to praise first.
6		_ io "room maise"
8	Marg. Give it to Lord Lovell; For what in him was bounty, in me's duty. I make but payment of a debt to which	= ie. "your praise".8-11: "because what he did for you was strictly out of his noble generosity; what I do for you is out of duty, as
10	My vows, in <u>that high office</u> registered, Are faithful witnesses.	I have made vows to Heaven (that high office) to be yours."
12	All. Tis true, my dearest:	
14	Yet, when I call to mind how many fair ones Make wilful shipwreck of their <u>faiths</u> , and oaths	14-16: Allworth is impressed nevertheless by Margaret's loyalty to him: many beautiful girls (<i>fair ones</i>) have
16	To God and man, to fill the arms of greatness,	broken their sacred vows of engagement (<i>faiths</i>) when the opportunity arose to marry greater men (<i>fill the arms of greatness</i>); notice how Allworth continues his maritime disaster metaphor from his last speech.
18	And you rise up no less than a glorious star, To the amazement of the world, – hold out	= ie. "you hold out".
	Against the stern authority of a father,	
20	And spurn at honour, when it comes to court you;	20: "you scorn, ie. reject (<i>spurn</i>) the chance to gain high rank when it, in the form of Lovell, woos you."
22	I am so tender of your good, that faintly, With your wrong, I can wish myself that right	21-23: "I am so solicitous (<i>tender</i>) of your welfare, that I can only barely (<i>faintly</i>) hope you will do that which is
24	You yet are pleased to do me.	beneficial for me, ie. marry me, since to do so would harm you by depriving you of what you might gain by
26	<i>Marg.</i> Yet, and ever. To me what's title, when <u>content</u> is wanting?	taking Lovell." 26: "what good is a peership, if happiness is missing?"
		<i>content</i> = general satisfaction.
28	Or wealth, <u>raked up together</u> with much care, And to be kept with more, when the heart <u>pines</u>	= "accumulated". = wastes away.
30	In being <u>dispossessed</u> of what it longs for Beyond the Indian mines? or the smooth brow	= ie. kept from. 30: <i>Beyondmines</i> = "more than the value of the gold of
30	beyond the mutan mines: of the smooth blow	India's mines"; the wealth of the diamond and gold mines of India was proverbial. ⁹ 30-31: or the smoothwill = "(and what good is) the

Of a pleased sire, that slaves me to his will. A pleased sire, that slaves me to his will. By my obedience, and he see me great. Leaves to my soul nor faculties nor power To make her own election? All. But the dangers That follow the repulse — To me they are nothing; Let Allworth love. I cannot be unhappy. Suppose the worst, that, in his rage, he kill me; A tear or two, by you dropt on my hearse. In sorrow for my fate, will call back life So far as but to say, that I die yours: I then shall rest in peace: or should he prove So cruel, as one death would not suffice His thirst of vengeance, but with lingering torments. In mind and body I must waste to air, In poverty joined with banishment; so you share in my afflictions, which I dare not wish you, So high p frize you, I could undergo them With such a patiènce as should look down With scorn on his worst malice. All. Heaven avert Such trials of your true affection to me! Nor will <u>i</u> unto you, that are all mercy, Nor will <u>ii</u> unto you, that are all mercy, Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; To stee between them. And, though but a young actor, second me In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Seeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. I with a high rank. 34.35: ie. 'leaves to my soul (ie. me) neither the power nor the authority to make its own choice (election)?" 37-38: "but what of the dangers that come from defying your father by rejecting Lovell's suit ." 37-38: "but what of the dangers that come from defying your father by rejecting Lovell's suit ." 37-38: "but what of the dangers that come from defying your father by rejecting Lovell's suit ." 47. one death = ic. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satisfy. 47. one death = ic. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satisfy. 48. To extend he just a suit ." 49. To me death = ic. "my death", per			calm countenance (<i>smooth brow</i>) of a father (<i>sire</i>) whom I have pleased, when he forces me to do as he bids"; <i>slave</i> , meaning to enslave, had a brief fling as a verb in the late 16th and early 17th centuries. ¹
By my obedience, and he see me great. Leaves to my soul nor faculties nor power To make her own election? All. But the dangers That follow the repulse — Marg. To me they are nothing; Let Allworth love. I cannot be unhappy. Suppose the worst, that, in his rage, he kill me; A tear or two, by you dropt on my hearse, I I then shall rest in peace: or should he prove So cruel, as one death would not suffice His thirst of vengeance, but with lingering torments In mind and body I must waste to air, In poverty joined with banishment; so you share in my afflictions, which I dare not wish you, So high I prize you, I could undergo them With such a patience as should look down With scorn on his worst malice. All. Heaven avert Such trials of your true affection to me! She ws omuch rigour; but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. Enter Overreach behind. All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. = ie. with a high rank. 34.35: ie. "leaves to my soud (ie. me) nelither the power nor the authority to make its own choice (election)?" 37.38: "but what of the dangers that come from defying your father by rejecting Lovell's suit -" 37.38: "but what of the dangers that come from defying your father by rejecting Lovell's suit -" 37.38: "but what of the dangers that come from defying your father by rejecting Lovell's suit -" 37.38: "but what of the dangers that come from defying your father by rejecting Lovell's suit -" 37.38: "but what of the dangers that come from defying your father by rejecting Lovell's suit -" 37.38: "but what of the dangers that come from defying your father by rejecting Lovell's suit -" 47. one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. sulfice = satisfy. 47. one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. sulfice = satisfy. 47. one death = ie. "my death",	22		
Leaves to my soul for faculties nor power To make her own election? All. But the dangers That follow the repulse - Marg. To me they are nothing; Let Allworth love, I cannot be unhappy. Suppose the worst, that, in his rage, he kill me; A tear or two, by you dropt on my hearse. In sorrow for my fate, will call back life So far as but to say, that I die yours; I then shall rest in peace: or should he prove So cruèl, as one death would not suffice His thirst of vengeance, but with lingering torments In mind and body I must waste to air, In poverty joined with banishment; so you share in my afflictions, which I dare not wish you, So high I prize you, I could undergo them With such a pariènce as should look down Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. And, though but a young actor, second me In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. [Seeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. 33-38: "but what of the dangers that come from defying your father by rejecting Lovell's suit." 37-38: "but what of the dangers that come from defying your father by rejecting Lovell's suit." 37-38: "but what of the dangers that come from defying your father by rejecting Lovell's suit." 37-38: "but what of the dangers and suic." 57-8 long as Allworth loves me". 58-9 long as Allworth loves me". 59-10 l	32		
All. But the dangers All. But the dangers That follow the repulse - To me they are nothing; Let Allworth love, I cannot be unhappy. Suppose the worst, that, in his rage, he kill me; A tear or two, by you dropt on my hearse. In sorrow for my fate, will call back life So far as but to say, that I die yours; I then shall rest in peace: or should he prove So cruel, as one death would not suffice His thirst of vengeance, but with lingering torments In mind and body I must waste to air. In poverty joined with banishment; so you share in my afflictions, which I dare not wish you. So high I prize you, I could undergo them With such a patiënce as should look down With scorn on his worst malice. Nor will it unto you, that are all mercy, Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; And, though but a young actor, second me In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Seeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. 37-38: "but what of the dangers that come from defying your father by rejecting Lovell's suit." "so long as Allworth loves me". "roo long as Allworth loves me". # properly a framework for holding candles over a bier or a collin, but also the bier itself.' 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satistly. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satistly. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satistly. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satistly. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a follow. **So high I prize you, I could undergot them with the langer of the private and suggesting a quick death in a single blow. **So first prediction to me! **All. I	34	Leaves to my soul nor faculties nor power	34-35: ie. "leaves to my soul (ie. me) neither the power nor
That follow the repulse — Marg. To me they are nothing: Let Allworth love. I cannot be unhappy. Suppose the worst, that, in his rage, he kill me; A tear or two, by you dropt on my hearse. In sorrow for my fate, will call back life So far as but to say, that I die yours; I then shall rest in peace: or should he prove So cruèl, as one death would not suffice His thirst of vengeance, but with lingering torments In mind and body I must waste to air, In proverty joined with banishment; so you share in my afflicitons, which I dare not wish you, So high I prize you, I could undergo them With such a patience as should look down With scorn on his worst malice. All. Heaven avert Such trials of your true affection to me! Nor will it unto you, that are all mercy, Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; To steer between them. Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; And, though but a young actor, second me In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. Seeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. your father by rejecting Lovell's suit. " = "so long as Allworth loves me". = properly a framework for holding candles over a bier or a coffin, but also the bier itself. 47: noe death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satisfy. 47: noe death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satisfy. 47: noe death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satisfy. 47: noe death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satisfy. 58: So rwill inrigour = "Heaven (if) would never show such severity (rigour) towards you, who is the embodiment of compassion." 59-60: rm	36		•
Let Allworth love, I cannot be unhappy. Suppose the worst, that, in his rage, he kill me; A taer or two, by you dropt on my hearse. In sorrow for my fate, will call back life So far as but to say, that I die yours; I then shall rest in peace: or should he prove So cruèl, as one death would not suffice His thirst of vengeance, but with lingering torments In mind and body I must waste to air, In poverty joined with banishment; so you share in my afflictions, which I dare not wish you, So high I prize you, I could undergo them With such a patiënce as should look down With such a patiënce as should look down Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; And, though but a young actor, second me In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Release in my searse. 1 ros long as Allworth loves me". properly a framework for holding candles over a bier or a coffin, but also the bier itself.¹ 47: one death = ic. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ic. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ic. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ic. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ic. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ic. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ic. "my death", perhaps vour fee satisfy. 48: it is a suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satisfy. 49: it is a suggesting a quick death in a single blow. suffice = satisfy. 40: eie. expulsion from any connection to her father. 58: Se. Se. Nor will itrigour = "Heaven (it) would never show such severity (rigour) towards you, who is the	38	\mathcal{E}	
Suppose the worst, that, in his rage, he kill me; A tear or two, by you dropt on my hearse, I horrow for my fate, will call back life So far as but to say, that I die yours; I then shall rest in peace: or should not suffice His thirst of vengeance, but with lingering torments In mind and body I must waste to air, In poverty joined with banishment; so you share in my afflictions, which I dare not wish you, So high I prize you, I could undergo them With such a patifice as should look down With scorn on his worst malice. All. Heaven avert Such trials of your true affection to me! Nor will it unto you, that are all mercy, Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; To steer between them. Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; To steer between them. Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Reven avert Such trials of your true affection to me! Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Reven avert Such trials of your true affection to me! Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Reven avert Such trials of your true affection to me! Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. 63: "At least Lord Lovell (your lord) is on our side, and reliable (sure)." 64-65: "hough you are inexperienced (young) at acting, assist (second) me by being as realistic as you can in your performance as we try to put across this scheme which Lord Lovell has concocted to help us'. 67: Overreach tries to sneak up on the pair to secretly observe them, but Margaret will notice him. 58: "it's show time". 69: "love prevention for holding conflicts in a single blow. 60: "that would show how I". 61: "at least Lord Lovell (your lord) is on our	40	<i>Marg.</i> To me they are nothing;	
A fear or two, by you dropt on my hearse. In sorrow for my fate, will call back life So far as but to say, that I die yours; I then shall rest in peace: or should he prove So cruèl, as one death would not suffice His thirst of vengeance, but with lingering torments In mind and body I must waste to air, In poverty joined with banishment; so you share in my afflictions, which I dare not wish you, So high I prize you, I could undergo them With such a patiënce as should look down With scorn on his worst malice. All. Heaven avert Such trials of your true affection to me! Nor will it unto you, that are all mercy, Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; And, though but a young actor, second me In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Read my wet prove happy. Now, my Allworth. [Seeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. Seeing her father. For power letter, and put on a seeming anger. Seeing her father. For power letter, and put on a seeming anger. Seeing her father. For power letter, and put on a seeming anger. Seeing her father. Seeing her father. For power letter, and put on a seeming anger. Seeing her father. For power lather, would show how I". Seeing her father. For power lather, would show how I". Seeing her father. For power lather, would never show such swerity (rigour) towards you, who is the embodiment of compassion. Seeing her father. For power lather, would never show such swerity (rigour) towards you, who is the embodiment of compassion. Seeing her father. Getter of the power lather, would never show such swerity (rigour) towards you, who is the embodiment of compassion. Seeing her father. Getter of the power lather, would never show such swerity (rigour) towards you, who is the embodiment of compassion. Getter of the power lather, would never show such swer			= "so long as Allworth loves me".
In sorrow for my fate, will call back life So far as but to say, that I die yours; I then shall rest in peace: or should he prove So cruèl, as one death would not suffice His thirst of vengeance, but with lingering torments In mind and body I must waste to air, In poverty joined with banishment; so you share in my afflictions, which I dare not wish you, So figh I prize you, I could undergo them With such a patiènce as should look down With scorn on his worst malice. All. Heaven avert Such trials of your true affection to me! Nor will it unto you, that are all mercy, Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; The end may yet prove happy. Now, my Allworth. Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Reeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. Coffin, but also the bier itself.¹ 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. **wiffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. **wiffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. **wiffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. **wiffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. **wiffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. **wiffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. **wiffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. **wiffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. **wiffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps valies in in a single blow. **wiffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps valies in in a single blow. **wiffic	42		- properly a framework for holding candles over a hier or a
So far as but to say, that I die yours; I then shall rest in peace: or should he prove So cruel, as one death would not suffice 48 His thirst of vengeance, but with lingering torments In mind and body I must waste to air, In poverty joined with banishment; so you share in my afflictions, which I dare not wish you, So high I prize you, I could undergo them With such a patience as should look down With scorn on his worst malice. 56 All. Heaven avert Such trials of your true affection to me! Nor will it unto you, that are all mercy, 58 Nor will it unto you, that are all mercy, 59 Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. 60 Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. 61 And, though but a young actor, second me In doing to the life what he has plotted, 62 Enter Overreach behind. 63 The end may yet prove happy. Now, my Allworth. 64 [Seeing her father.] 65 [Seeing her father.] 67 Overreach tries to sneak up on the pair to secretly observe them, but Margaret will notice him. 68 The end may yet prove happy. Now, my Allworth. 68 [Seeing her father.] 69 [Such death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. 80 suffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. 80 suffice = satisfy. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps to searisfy. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps to searisfy. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps to searisfy. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps to get stife at his single blow. 81: "that would show how I". 58 See Sey Nor will itrigour = "Heaven (it) would never show such severity (rigour) towards you, who is the embodiment of compassion." 59-60: runhazards = "steer a course between such grave dangers". 60: "At least Lord Lovell (your lord) is on our side, and reliable (sure,)." 61-64-65: "though you are inexperienced (young) at acting, assist (second) m	44		·
So cruèl, as one death would not suffice His thirst of vengeance, but with lingering torments In mind and body I must waste to air, In poverty joined with banishment; so you share in my afflictions, which I dare not wish you, So high I prize you, I could undergo them With such a patience as should look down With such a patience as should look down With scorn on his worst malice. All. Heaven avert Such trials of your true affection to me! Nor will it unto you, that are all mercy, Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; And, though but a young actor, second me In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Seeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. 47: one death = ie. "my death", perhaps suggesting a quick death in a single blow. sulfice = satisty. = ie. expulsion from any connection to her father. = ie. "that would show how I". = ie.			,
death in a single blow. ### stirst of vengeance, but with lingering torments In mind and body I must waste to air, In poverty joined with banishment; so you share in my afflictions, which I dare not wish you, So high I prize you, I could undergo them With such a patiènce as should look down With scorn on his worst malice. #### Heaven avert Such trials of your true affection to me! Nor will it unto you, that are all mercy, ### Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. #### To steer between them. ### And, though but a young actor, second me In doing to the life what he has plotted, #### Enter Overreach behind. ### Enter Overreach behind. ### Seeing her father.] ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### County I would show how I". ### Letsts. ### Stees a satisfy. ### Let would show how I". ### Letsts. ### Stees a course between such grave dangers". ### Course and the course and the course of the pust of the life what he has plotted, ### Course and the course and the course of the pust of the pair to secretly observe them, but Margaret will notice him. ### Course and the course of the pust of the pair to secretly observe them, but Margaret will notice him. ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### Such trials of your true affection to me! ### Such trials of your true	46		
In mind and body I must waste to air, In poverty joined with banishment; so you share in my afflictions, which I dare not wish you, So high I prize you, I could undergo them With such a patiënce as should look down With scorn on his worst malice. All. Heaven avert Such trials of your true affection to me! Nor will it unto you, that are all mercy, Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. Amg. Your lord's ours, and sure; And, though but a young actor, second me In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. Seeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. In mind and body I must waste to air, in poverty joined with banishment; so you share in my afflictions, which I dare not wish you, shoup is the expulsion from any connection to her father. i e. "that would show how I". i e. "that vould show		So cruèl, as <u>one death</u> would not <u>suffice</u>	death in a single blow.
In poverty joined with banishment; so you share in my afflictions, which I dare not wish you, So high I prize you, I could undergo them With such a patience as should look down With scorn on his worst malice. All. Heaven avert Such trials of your true affection to me! Nor will it unto you, that are all mercy, Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; To steer between them.	48		
in my afflictions, which I dare not wish you, So high I prize you, I could undergo them With such a patiënce as should look down With scorn on his worst malice. 56 All. Heaven avert Such trials of your true affection to me! Nor will it unto you, that are all mercy, Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. 58 Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; And, though but a young actor, second me In doing to the life what he has plotted, 69 Enter Overreach behind. 60 Enter Overreach behind. 60 Enter Overreach behind. 61 Seeing her father. 62 All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. 63: "At least Lord Lovell (your lord) is on our side, and reliable (sure)." 64-65: "though you are inexperienced (young) at acting, assist (second) me by being as realistic as you can in your performance as we try to put across this scheme which Lord Lovell has concocted to help us". 64 Coverreach tries to sneak up on the pair to secretly observe them, but Margaret will notice him. 65 Ener Overreach seeming anger. 66 In the end may yet prove happy. Now, my Allworth. 67 Overreach tries to sneak up on the pair to secretly observe them, but Margaret will notice him. 68 Ener Overreach seeming anger. 69 Ener Overreach seeming anger. 60 Such trials of your letter, and put on a seeming anger.	50	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	:
So high I prize you, I could undergo them With such a patiënce <u>as should look down</u> With scorn on his worst malice. All. Heaven avert Such <u>trials</u> of your true affection to me! Nor will <u>it</u> unto you, that are all mercy, Shew so much <u>rigour</u> : but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; To steer between them. Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Seeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. Seeing her father.	50		= 1e. expulsion from any connection to ner father.
With such a patiènce <u>as should look down</u> With scorn on his worst malice. All. Heaven avert Such <u>trials</u> of your true affection to me! Nor will <u>it</u> unto you, that are all mercy, Shew so much <u>rigour</u> : but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. And, though but a <u>young</u> actor, <u>second</u> me In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. The end may yet prove happy. Now, my Allworth. [Seeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a <u>seeming</u> anger. Eie. "that would show how I". Etsts.	52		
Such trials of your true affection to me! Nor will it unto you, that are all mercy, Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. To steer between them.			= ie. "that would show how I".
Such trials of your true affection to me! Nor will it unto you, that are all mercy, Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; And, though but a young actor, second me In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. 63: "At least Lord Lovell (your lord) is on our side, and reliable (sure)." 64-65: "though you are inexperienced (young) at acting, assist (second) me by being as realistic as you can in your performance as we try to put across this scheme which Lord Lovell has concocted to help us". 67: Overreach tries to sneak up on the pair to secretly observe them, but Margaret will notice him. 58-59: Nor will itrigour = "Heaven (it) would never show such severity (rigour) towards you, who is the embodiment of compassion." 59-60: rumhazards = "steer a course between such grave dangers". 63: "At least Lord Lovell (your lord) is on our side, and reliable (sure)." 64-65: "though you are inexperienced (young) at acting, assist (second) me by being as realistic as you can in your performance as we try to put across this scheme which Lord Lovell has concocted to help us". 67: Overreach tries to sneak up on the pair to secretly observe them, but Margaret will notice him. 58-69: Nor will itrigour = "Heaven (it) would never show such severity (rigour) towards you, who is the embodiment of compassion." 69: "At least Lord Lovell (your lord) is on our side, and reliable (sure)." 61-65: "though you are inexperienced (young) at acting, assist (second) me to your performance as we try to put across this scheme which Lord Lovell has concocted to help us". 67: Overreach tries to sneak up on the pair to secretly observe them, but Margaret will notice him. 68: "At least Lord Lovell (your lord) is on our side, and reliable (sure)." 69: "At least Lord Lovell (your lord) is o	54	With scorn on his worst malice.	
Nor will it unto you, that are all mercy, Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them.	56	All. Heaven avert	
such severity (rigour) towards you, who is the embodiment of compassion." Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; And, though but a young actor, second me In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. 59-60: runhazards = "steer a course between such grave dangers". 63: "At least Lord Lovell (your lord) is on our side, and reliable (sure)." 64-65: "though you are inexperienced (young) at acting, assist (second) me by being as realistic as you can in your performance as we try to put across this scheme which Lord Lovell has concocted to help us". 67: Overreach tries to sneak up on the pair to secretly observe them, but Margaret will notice him. Fine end may yet prove happy. Now, my Allworth. [Seeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. Seeing her father.			
Shew so much rigour: but since we must run Such desperate hazards, let us do our best To steer between them. Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; And, though but a young actor, second me In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach be	58	Nor will it unto you, that are all mercy,	such severity (rigour) towards you, who is the embodi-
To steer between them. Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; And, though but a young actor, second me In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. Ent		Shew so much <u>rigour</u> : but since we must run	
Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; And, though but a <u>young actor, second me</u> In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. The end may yet prove happy. Now, my Allworth. [Seeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. And, though but a <u>young actor, second me</u> In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. 63: "At least Lord Lovell (your lord) is on our side, and reliable (sure)." 64-65: "though you are inexperienced (young) at acting, assist (second) me by being as realistic as you can in your performance as we try to put across this scheme which Lord Lovell has concocted to help us". 67: Overreach tries to sneak up on the pair to secretly observe them, but Margaret will notice him. = ie. "it's show time". = ie. "look preoccupied with". = feigned.	60	<u>.</u>	dangers".
Marg. Your lord's ours, and sure; And, though but a young actor, second me In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. Enter Overreach behind. The end may yet prove happy. Now, my Allworth. [Seeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. 63: "At least Lord Lovell (your lord) is on our side, and reliable (sure)." 64-65: "though you are inexperienced (young) at acting, assist (second) me by being as realistic as you can in your performance as we try to put across this scheme which Lord Lovell has concocted to help us". 67: Overreach tries to sneak up on the pair to secretly observe them, but Margaret will notice him. = ie. "look preoccupied with". = feigned.		To steer between them.	
And, though but a <u>young</u> actor, <u>second</u> me In doing to the life what he has plotted, Enter Overreach behind. Enter Ov	62	<i>Marg.</i> Your lord's ours, and sure;	
your performance as we try to put across this scheme which Lord Lovell has concocted to help us". **The end may yet prove happy. Now, my Allworth.** [Seeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger.** your performance as we try to put across this scheme which Lord Lovell has concocted to help us". 67: Overreach tries to sneak up on the pair to secretly observe them, but Margaret will notice him. = ie. "it's show time". = ie. "look preoccupied with". = feigned.	64	And, though but a young actor, second me	64-65: "though you are inexperienced (young) at acting,
Enter Overreach behind. 68 The end may yet prove happy. Now, my Allworth. [Seeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. Enter Overreach behind. 67: Overreach tries to sneak up on the pair to secretly observe them, but Margaret will notice him. = ie. "it's show time". = ie. "look preoccupied with". = feigned.		In doing to the life what he has plotted,	your performance as we try to put across this scheme
observe them, but Margaret will notice him. The end may yet prove happy. Now, my Allworth. [Seeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. observe them, but Margaret will notice him. = ie. "it's show time". = ie. "look preoccupied with". = feigned.	66		•
The end may yet prove happy. Now, my Allworth. [Seeing her father.] All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. = ie. "it's show time". = ie. "it's show time".	68	Enter Overreach behind.	
[Seeing her father.] 72 All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger. = ie. "look preoccupied with". = feigned.	00	The end may yet prove happy. Now, my Allworth.	= ie. "it's show time".
72 **All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger.** = ie. "look preoccupied with". = feigned.	70		
	72		
	74	All. To your letter, and put on a seeming anger.	= ie. "look preoccupied with". = feigned.

	Marg. I'll pay my lord all debts due to his title;	75: "As Lord Lovell is a noble, I will be as dutiful to him as is required of me." Margaret no doubt speaks up here,
76	And when with terms, not taking from his honour,	intending for her father to hear her. 76-77: "and when he tries to influence my thinking in a way that does not discredit him, I will gladly hear him out."
78	He does <u>solicit</u> me, I shall gladly hear him. But in this peremptory, nay, commanding way,	terms = words; solicit = persuade, urge. ² 78-81: But inunloose it = Lovell has, in the letter, basically ordered Margaret to appear at an appointed time to marry
80	To appoint a meeting, and, without my knowledge, A priest to tie the knot <u>can</u> ne'er be undone	him. = ie. which can.
82	Till death <u>unloose</u> it, is a confidence In his lordship will deceive him.	= unties. 81-82: is a confidencedeceive him = Lovell is being misled by his own certainty that he can presume to command Margaret because of his rank. ⁹
84	All. I hope better, Good lady.	to commune management occurate of and management
86 88	<i>Marg.</i> Hope, sir, what you please: for me I must take a safe and secure course; I have	87-91: Margaret expresses a hope that she can avoid marrying Lovell immediately since she expects Sir Giles
90	A father, and without his full consent, Though all lords of the land kneeled for my favour,	would not permit it, and her obedience to her father outranks any duty she owes to Lovell.
92	I can grant nothing. Over. I like this obedience:	
94	[Comes forward.]	
96	But whatsoe'er my lord writes, must and shall be	
98	Accepted and embraced. Sweet Master Allworth, You shew yourself a true and faithful servant	
100	To your good lord; he has a jewel of you. – How! frowning, Meg? are these looks to receive	= in. = ie. "is this the appropriate reaction for you to have".
102	A messenger from my lord? what's this? give me it.	= ie. Allworth.
104	<i>Marg.</i> A piece of <u>arrogant</u> paper, like the inscriptions.	104: the paper is as presumptuous (<i>arrogant</i>) as what is written on it; Margaret hands the letter to her father.
106	Over. [Reads]	107-112: note that Lovell's letter is written in quite lousy rhyming couplets.
108	"Fair mistress, from your <u>servant</u> learn all joys That we can <u>hope for</u> , if deferred, prove <u>toys</u> ;	107-8: "let me show you all the pleasures we can expect (hope for) to experience (ie. by getting married), which, if we delay, will prove to have no value"; servant here means "lover", and toys are "trifles".
110	Therefore this instant, and in private, meet A husband, that will gladly at your feet	
112	Lay down his honours, tendering them to you With all content, the church being paid her due." —	= offering.
114	Is this the arrogant piece of paper? fool! Will you still be one? in the name of madness what	= always. = ie. a fool.
116	Could his good honour write more to content you? Is there <u>aught</u> else to be wished, after these two, That are already offered; marriage first,	= anything.
118	And <u>lawful pleasure</u> after: what would you more?	= Sir Giles again repugnantly alludes to his daughter's sexual relations with Lord Lovell.
120	<i>Marg.</i> Why, sir, I would be married like your daughter; Not hurried away i' the night I know not whither,	= to where.

122	Without <u>all</u> ceremony; no friends invited To honour the solemnity.	= any.
124	All. An't please your honour,	125-6: Allworth notes he must for the moment still address Overreach as <i>your honour</i> , but after Margaret has married Lovell <i>tomorrow</i> , he expects Overreach to get a promotion in rank.
126	For so before to-morrow I must <u>style</u> you, My lord desires this privacy, in respect	An't = if it; style = call. 127-130: Lovell wants to have a secret marriage to Margaret, because his relatives live far away, and he does not want to wait until they can make the journey to Nottinghamshire to be married.
128	His honourable kinsmen are afar off, And his desires to have it done <u>brook not</u>	= cannot endure or tolerate.
130	So long delay as to expect their coming; And yet he stands <u>resolved</u> , with all due <u>pomp</u> ,	131-4: but Sir Giles should not worry, as Lovell intends to
132	As <u>running at the ring</u> , plays, <u>masks</u> , and <u>tilting</u> .	properly celebrate the marriage once everyone returns to
134	To have his marriage at court celebrated, When he has brought your honour up to London.	London; the occasion will contain all the major forms of entertainment of the day. Allworth refers to two activities which would normally take place in a tournament of knights: (1) running at the ring, in which knights compete in attempting to capture on their lances a suspended ring; and (2) tilting, or jousting. Masks, or masques, were brief plays, in which the actors played gods and allegorical characters, and involved lots of singing and dancing. Line 131: resolved = decided, determined; pomp = ceremony.
136	Over. He tells you true; 'tis the fashion, on my knowledge	:
138	Yet the good lord, to please your peevishness, Must put it off, <u>forsooth</u> ! and lose a night,	137-8: <i>Yet theput if off</i> = Sir Giles is sarcastic. = truly (derisive use). ¹
	In which perhaps he might get two boys on thee.	139: "why, you might be losing an opportunity to be impregnated by Lord Lovell with twins"; Overreach's coarseness is loathsome.
140	Tempt me no further, if you do, this goad	= something that prods, usually describing a pointed stick or rod used to drive animals. ¹
142	[Points to his sword.]
144	Shall <u>prick</u> you to him.	= the use of <i>prick</i> may be deliberately suggestive, as the word has had its modern obscene meaning since the 16th century. ¹
146	<i>Marg.</i> I could be contented, Were you but by, to do a father's part,	146-8: Margaret partially surrenders; she will marry immediately so long as her father will be present to
148	And give me in the church.	give her away; Margaret is perfectly aware this violates the terms of the letter that the marriage be done in complete secrecy.
150	<i>Over.</i> So my lord have you, What do I care who gives you? since my lord	
152	Does <u>purpose</u> to be <u>private</u> , I'll not <u>cross him</u> .	152: purpose = intend (the wedding). private = secret, ie. just the couple with the priest. cross him = thwart him, ie. go against Lovell's wishes.
154	I know not, Master Allworth, how my lord May <u>be provided</u> , and therefore there's a purse	153-5: Overreach gives Allworth money to pay the priest, just in case Lovell does not have enough on him (be
	Of gold, 'twill serve this night's expense; to-morrow	provided).

156	I'll furnish him with any sums: in the mean time,	= ie. any amount of money he needs.
	Use my ring to my chaplain; he is beneficed	= Allworth is to fetch Overreach's private minister to perform the wedding; as earlier in the play, Allworth, by showing the cleric Overreach's well-known ring, will prove that they are all acting under Sir Giles' authority and instructions. 157-8: he is beneficedGot'em = as was a common practice, the wealthy Overreach has provided a home for the chaplain to live in as he serves Overreach; benefice = the granting of property or income (or both) to a rector or other similar church official, also known as a "church living".
158	At my manor of Got'em, and called Parson Willdo:	= $Got'em$ is a pun on the name of an ancient English village of Gotham (pronounced with a silent h) ⁵ in Nottinghamshire, famous for the stories made up about its foolish citizens (who, for example tried to punish an eel they believed was responsible for killing off all the fish by drowning it). ²⁵ Ironic references to the <i>wise men of Gotham</i> were common and proverbial. The name $Got'em$, of course, alludes conveniently to Overreach's voracious appetite for the property of others.
160	'Tis no matter for a licence, I'll bear him out in't.	159: "don't worry if you have not gotten a license yet, I will back him up (<i>bear him out</i>), ie. confirm that I have granted permission for this." It would have been illegal to perform a marriage without getting the license first.
	<i>Marg.</i> With your favour, sir, what warrant is your ring?	= assurance, guarantee.
162	He may suppose I got that twenty ways, Without your knowledge; and then to be refused	
164	Were such a <u>stain</u> upon me! – if you pleased, sir, Your presence would do better.	161-5: Margaret's counterargument is clever: the chaplain might think she stole the ring, and that she is trying to get married without Sir Giles' consent, and may thus refuse to marry them! Such an event would be a disgrace (<i>stain</i>) beyond repair.
166	Over. Still perverse!	= obstinate, intransigent. ²
168	I say again, I will not cross my lord; Yet I'll prevent you too. – Paper and ink, there!	= "Fine, I'll take measures to meet all your objections." prevent = anticipate.
170	477 Y C : 1	•
172	All. I can furnish you.	172: Allworth hands Overreach a pen and paper, which he just happens to have on him!
174	Over. I thank you, I can write then.	
176	[Writes.]	
178	All. You may, if you please, <u>put out</u> the name of my lord, <u>In respect he comes disguised</u> , and only write, "Marry her to this gentleman."	= omit. = "because he will arrive at the church incognito".
180	·	
182	Over. Well advised. Tis done; away; –	
184	[Margaret kneels.]	
186	My blessing, girl? thou hast it. Nay, no reply, be gone: – good Master Allworth,	

188	This shall be the best night's work you ever made.	
190	All. I hope so, sir.	190: Allworth of course has a completely different meaning
192	[Exeunt Allworth and Margaret.]	with this line than the one Overreach perceives.
194 196	Over. Farewell! – Now all's cocksure: Methinks I hear already knights and ladies Say, Sir Giles Overreach, how is it with Your honourable daughter? has her honour	= certain to fall out as Sir Giles wishes.
198	Slept well to-night? or, will her honour please	
200	To accept this monkey, dog, or <u>paroquito</u> , (This is <u>state</u> in ladies,) or <u>my eldest son</u>	199: in Elizabethan times, fashionable ladies kept monkeys, dogs and parrots (<i>paraquitos</i>) as pets. = ie. fashionable. = ie. a knight will offer his eldest son to serve in Margaret's household, a signal honour.
202	To be her page, and wait upon her trencher?	= wait at her tables; <i>trencher</i> = dinner plate or platter.
202	My <u>ends</u> , my ends are <u>compassed</u> – then for Wellborn And the lands; were he once married to the widow –	= goals. = achieved, attained.
204	I have him here – I can scarce contain myself, I am so full of joy, nay, joy all over.	= Deighton suggests that <i>here</i> refers to Sir Giles' grasp, and that he opens and closes his hand as he speaks
206	Tuni so tun orgoy, may, goy un over	this line. ⁵
	[Exit.]	
	END OF ACT IV.	

	ACT V.	
	SCENE I.	
	A Room in Lady Allworth's House.	
	Enter Lord Lovell, Lady Allworth, and Amble.	
1	L. All. By this you know how strong the motives were	= by now.
2	That did, my lord, induce me to dispense	2-5: <i>dispenseWellborn</i> = ie. "put aside my normally dignified manner to help the trampled-on Wellborn's
4	A little, with my gravity, to advance, In <u>personating</u> some few favours to him,	schemes by showering attention on him and thus pretending (<i>personating</i>) to be in love with him."
6	The plots and projects of the down-trod Wellborn. Nor shall I e'er repent, although I suffer	6-7: "nor shall I ever regret having done so, even if my
O	In some few men's opinions for't, the action;	reputation suffers for it."
8	For <u>he</u> that <u>ventured</u> all for my dear husband	= ie. Wellborn. = risked.
10	Might justly claim an obligation from me	
10	To pay him such a courtesy; which had I Coyly or over-curiously denied,	= ie. by being overly-scrupulous.
12	It might have argued me of little love	12-13: "it would have been evidence of my having little
	To the deceased.	regard for my husband."
14	T 11 1	
16	Lov. What you intended, madam, For the poor gentleman hath found good success;	
	For, as I understand, his debts are paid,	
18	And he once more furnished for fair employment:	18: adapting Deighton, "Wellborn now has enough means to
	But all the <u>arts</u> that I have used to raise	engage in some profitable profession" (p. 125). ⁵ = skill, cunning.
20	The fortunes of your joy and mine, young Allworth,	Sam, cummig.
	Stand yet in supposition, though I hope well:	= ie. the outcome is still uncertain.
22	For the young lovers are in wit more pregnant	22-23: For thepromise = Margaret and Allworth have more craftiness in them than their youthfulness would
		suggest they have."
	Than their years can promise; and for their desires,	23-24: and forequal = "and they are equally in love with
24	On my knowledge, they are equal.	each other."
26	L. All. As my wishes	
	Are with yours, my lord; yet give me <u>leave</u> to fear	27-28: <i>yet givegrounded</i> = Lady Allworth is nervous about what is going to happen; <i>leave</i> = permission.
28	The building, though well grounded: to deceive	28-32: to deceiveinnocents = to try to fool Sir Giles, who
	Sir Giles, that's both a lion and a fox	is both powerful and cunning. would be too difficult
30	In his proceedings, were <u>a work beyond</u>	(a work beyond) even for persons of the strongest
32	The strongest <u>undertakers</u> ; not the trial Of two weak innocents.	character (<i>undertakers</i> = those who undertake to do something), never mind for the young and naïve
32	of two weak innocents.	Margaret and Allworth.
34	Lov. Despair not, madam:	
36	Hard things are <u>compassed</u> oft by easy means;	= achieved. = wisdom, good sense, intelligence. ²
30	And <u>judgment</u> , being a gift derived from Heaven, Though sometimes lodged in the hearts of <u>worldly men</u> ,	37-38: ie. "though good judgment is possessed by many
		mere mortals (ie. <i>worldly men</i> , or men of the earth), who never stop to consider that it is a gift from God".
38	That ne'er consider from whom they receive it,	20. in the and analised mant. Ill design the state of
	Forsakes such as <u>abuse</u> the giver of it.	39: in the end, good judgment will abandon those who do not behave as the granter of the gift, God, would want
		them to.
40	Which is the reason that the politic	abuse = treat illy. = cautious, sensible. ²
- U	winen is the reason that the politic	- cautious, schsioic.

42	And cunning statesman, <u>that</u> believes he <u>fathoms</u> The counsels of all kingdoms on the earth,	= who. = fully understands.
	Is by simplicity oft over-reached.	40-43: "which is why even the most worldy-wise politician who thinks he knows it all can often be outwitted (<i>over-reached</i>) with a very simple strategy." Lady Allworth's response to this indicates that she noted that Lovell has just named their enemy!
44	L. All. May he be so! yet, in his name to express it,	45-46: "let's hope it is a good omen that you have just
46	Is a good omen.	named the man who thinks himself too smart to be outsmarted."
48	Lov. May it to myself	
50	Prove so, good lady, in my <u>suit</u> to you! What think you of the <u>motion</u> ?	= petition, ie. courtship.= proposal; Lovell appears to have asked Lady Allworth to marry him.
52	L. All. Troth, my lord,	= in truth.
54	My own unworthiness may answer for me; For had you, when that I was in my prime,	
56	My virgin flower uncropped, presented me With this great favour; looking on my lowness	= ie. "when I was still a maiden".
	Not in a glass of self-love, but of truth,	= mirror.
58	I could not but have thought it, as a blessing Far, far beyond my merit.	58-59: "I could not have considered it to be anything but a blessing far beyond what I deserved."
60	•	ocessing in only one where a control
62	Lov. You are too modest, And undervalue that which is above	
64	My title, or whatever I call mine.	64-65: <i>I grantdisparage me</i> = Sherman notes that
04	I grant, were I a Spaniard, to marry	Spanish men were proverbially jealous, and as a result would be unwilling to marry a widow, since she once showered her love on another, even one who is now dead (p. 126).
66	A widow might disparage me; but being A true-born Englishman, I cannot find	65-67: <i>but beinghonour</i> = in an era with a high mortality rate, remarriages were common, and, we may note, for
00	How it can taint my honour: nay, what's more,	women, who generally were by law severely limited in
68	That which you think a blemish is to me The fairest lustre. You already, madam,	permissible means to make a living, necessary.
70	Have given sure <u>proofs</u> how dearly you can cherish	=evidence.
70	A husband that deserves you; which <u>confirms me</u> ,	= ie. "assures me".
72	That, if I am not wanting in my care To do you service, you'll be still the same	72-74: <i>ThatAllworth</i> = "that so long as I remain solicitous for your welfare, you will have for me the same love as you had for your deceased husband." <i>Wanting</i> in line 72 means "lacking", as always.
74	That you were to your Allworth: in a word,	
76	Our years, our <u>states</u> , our <u>births</u> are not unequal, You being descended nobly, and <u>allied so</u> ;	= wealth. = ranks, status. = ie. "having been married to one of high rank." ⁵
78	If then you may be won to make me happy, But join your lips to mine, and that shall be	
80	A solemn contract.	
82	L. All. I were blind to my own good, Should I refuse it;	= would be.
84	[Kisses him.]	
86	yet, my lord, receive me	

	As such a one, the study of whose whole life	
88	Shall know no other <u>object</u> but to please you.	= goal.
90	<i>Lov.</i> If I return not, with all tenderness, Equal respect to you, may I die wretched!	
92		93-94: "there is no need to make an explicit promise to be
94	<i>L. All.</i> There needs no protestation, my lord, To her that cannot doubt. –	a good husband to one (ie. me) who has no doubt about it."
96	Enter Wellborn, handsomely apparelled.	
98	You are welcome, sir. Now you look like yourself.	
100	Well. And will continue	
102	Such in my free acknowledgment, that I am	102-3: <i>I am / your creature</i> = "I am your servant", ie. "I am deeply obliged to you".
104	Your creature, madam, and will never hold My life mine own, when you please to command it.	103-4: <i>and willcommand it</i> = "and I will gladly put aside my own needs to do any service to you anytime you ask."
106	<i>Lov.</i> It is a thankfulness that well becomes you; You could not make choice of a better shape	106-8: Lovell appreciates that Wellborn's gratitude is as noble as are his clothes.
108	To dress your mind in.	
110	L. All. For me, I am happy That my endeavours prospered. Saw you of late	
112	Sir Giles, your uncle?	
114	Well. I <u>heard</u> of him, madam, By his <u>minister</u> , Marrall; <u>he's grown into strange passions</u>	= ie have heard news. 115: <i>minister</i> = agent, the one who acts on Overreach's
	by ms <u>minoter</u> , maran, <u>ne s gro wi mo suange pussions</u>	behalf. he's grownpassions = Sir Giles is in a strange mood, or behaving oddly.
116	About his daughter: this last night he looked for	
118	Your lordship at his house, but missing you, And she not yet appearing, his wise head	= ie. Lovell. = ie. Margaret.
120	Is much perplexed and troubled.	119: Overreach is confused because he has seen neither
120		Lovell nor Margaret since they (as he believes) were married.
122	Lov. It may be, Sweetheart, my project took.	= "my plan worked."
124	L. All. I strongly hope.	
126	Over. [within]	= offstage.
128	Ha! find her, booby, thou huge lump of nothing, I'll bore thine eyes out else.	127-8: Overreach is yelling at Marrall.
130	Well. May it please your lordship,	130-3: Wellborn politely asks Lovell to hide before Sir
132	For some ends of mine own, but to withdraw A little out of sight, though not of hearing, You may, perhaps, have sport.	Giles enters the room, but to remain within earshot; he expects Lovell should be greatly entertained by what will transpire next.
134	Lov. You shall direct me.	135: "I shall do as you wish."
136		
138	[Steps aside.]	
	Enter Overreach, with distracted looks,	= appearing obviously mentally disturbed.

140	driving in Marrall before him, with a box.	= Sir Giles is carrying a strongbox, in which, as we will learn, he stores his mortgages and IOU's.
142	Over. I shall sol fa you, rogue!	= "make you sing", ie. beat Marrall. 1,5
144	<i>Mar.</i> Sir, for what cause	
146	Do you <u>use me thus</u> ?	= "treat me this way?"
148	<i>Over.</i> Cause, slave! why, I am angry, And thou a subject only fit for beating,	
140	And thou a subject only fit for beating, And so to cool my choler. Look to the writing;	149: so = ie. by doing so. choler = anger; choler was the name for one of the four humours, or fluids, believed to comprise the human body, and was associated with heat, hence Overreach's use of cool. 149-151: Look toyears = though the reason for Overreach's anger is not entirely clear, it appears that Sir Giles is castigating Marrall for having tampered with Sir Giles' strongbox.
150	Let but the seal be broke upon the box	
152	That has slept in my cabinet these three years, I'll rack thy soul for't.	= break, torture. ¹
154	Mar. [Aside] I may yet cry quittance,	154: "I may get even with him yet".
156	Though <u>now</u> I suffer, and dare not resist.	= ie. for now.
158	<i>Over.</i> Lady, by your leave, did you see my daughter, lady? And the lord her husband? are they in your house?	
160	If they are, <u>discover</u> , that I may bid them joy; And, as an entrance to her place of honour,	= "reveal them", ie. bring them in. 160-3: Sir Giles is presumptuous: he expects Lady Allworth to act as if Margaret were her superior now that she has married Lord Lovell!
	See your ladyship on her left hand, and make courtsies	= according to Deighton, by standing on Margaret's left side, Lady Allworth signifies Margaret's superior status (p. 127). ⁵
162	When she nods on you; which you must receive As a special favour.	162-3: Lady Allworth should act as if a nod from Margaret is a signal honour.
164	L. All. When I know, Sir Giles,	165-9: Lady Allworth is appropriately cool in her response.
166	Her state requires such <u>ceremony</u> , I shall pay it; But, in the meantime, <u>as I am myself</u> ,	= observance, show of duty. = ie. "as my own high standing is understood". ⁵
168	I give you to understand, I neither know	,
170	Nor care where her honour is.	
172	Over. When you once see her Supported, and led by the lord her husband,	
174	You'll be taught better. – Nephew.	= Overreach is shockingly impertinent, but it is a sign of his increasing mental imbalance.
176	Well. Sir.	
	Over. No more!	177: Overreach is upset that Wellborn addresses him with no
178	Well. 'Tis all I owe you.	greater title than "Sir". ⁵
180	<i>Over.</i> Have your <u>redeemed rags</u>	= reclaimed from pawn. = ironic term for Wellborn's good
182	Made you thus insolent?	clothing.
184	Well. Insolent to you! Why, what are you, sir, unless in your years,	185-6: "in what way are you superior to me, other than by

188 Over. [Aside]	186	At the best, more than myself?	the fact, perhaps, that you are older than me?"
Wellborn, with his newly inflated sense of self-importance, is so souse ptowards him. Tis rank = "it's obvious".	188	,	*
L. All. This is excellent! Over. Sir, in calm language, though I seldom use it, I am familiar with the cause that makes you Bear up thus bravely; there's a certain buzz 196	190	11s rank, he's married.	Wellborn, with his newly inflated sense of self-importance, is so saucy towards him.
Orer. Sir, in calm language, though I seldom use it, 1 am familiar with the cause that makes you		L. All. This is excellent!	Tis tunk — It's obvious.
1 am familiar with the cause that makes you Bear up thus bravely; there's a certain buzz ie. behave so cockily.\(^3\) = rumour. 196 \(^3\) s stolen marriage, do you hear' of a stolen marriage, ln which, 'tis said, there's somebody hath been cozened: 17 18 18 18 19 19 19 19 19	192	Over. Sir, in calm language, though I seldom use it,	
196	194	I am familiar with the cause that makes you	:- h-h
In which, 'tis said, there's somebody hath been cozened: I name no parties. Well. Well, sir, and what follows? Over. Marry, this; since you are peremptory. Remember, Upon mere hope of your great match. I lent you A thousand pounds: put me in good security, And suddenly, by mortgage or by statute. Of some of your new possessions, or I'll have you Dragged in your lavender robes to the gaol: you know me, The way to rise? was this the courtesy You did me "in pure love, and no ends else?" Over. End me no ends! engage the whole estate, And force your spouse to sign it, you shall have Three or four thousand more, to roar and swagger And revel in bawdy taverns. Well. And beg after; Mean you not so? Over. My thoughts are mine, and free. Shall I have security? Well. No, indeed you shall not, Nor bond, nor bill, nor bare acknowledgment; Your great looks fright not me. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! In which, 'tis said, there's somebody hath been cozened: 'i c. "so what?" = an oath, derived from the Virgin Mary. = presumptuous, or curt in answer. ²⁵ = full expectation. = marriage. 210 and schrived from the Virgin Mary. = presumptuous, or curt in answer. ²⁵ = full expectation. = marriage. 210 and schrived from the Virgin Mary. = presumptuous, or curt in answer. ²⁵ = full expectation. = marriage. 210 and schrived from the Virgin Mary. = presumptuous, or curt in answer. ²⁵ = full expectation. = marriage. 210 and schrived from the Virgin Mary. = presumptuous, or curt in answer. ²⁵ = full expectation. = marriage. 210 and schrived from the Virgin Mary. = presumptuous, or curt in answer. ²⁵ = full expectation. = marriage. 210 and schrived from the Virgin Mary. = presumptuous, or curt in answer. ²⁵ = full expectation. = marriage. 210 and schrived from the Virgin Mary. = presumptuous, or curt in answer. ²⁵ = full expectation. = marriage. 210 210 and schrived from the Virgin Mary. = presumptuous, or curt in answer. ²⁵ = full expectation. = marriage. 211-2: now he'srise = ie. "now that he is in a posi	196		196: Sir Giles is hinting at Wellborn's assumed marriage to
an oath, derived from the Virgin Mary. = presumptuous, or curt in answer.25	198		
Upon mere hope of your great match, I lent you A thousand pounds: put me in good security, And suddenly, by mortgage or by statute, Of some of your new possessions, or I'll have you Dragged in your lavender robes to the gaol: you know me, 208 And therefore do not trifle. 209 Well. Can you be So cruèl to your nephew, now he's in The way to rise? was this the courtesy You did me "in pure love, and no ends else?" 210 Over. End me no ends! engage the whole estate, And force your spouse to sign it, you shall have Three or four thousand more, to roar and swagger And revel in bawdy taverns. 220 Well. And beg after; Mean you not so? 221 Over. My thoughts are mine, and free. Shall I have security? 222 Over. My thoughts are mine, and free. Shall I have security? 223 Over. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! 234 L. All. Help, murder! murder!	200	Well. Well, sir, and what follows?	= ie. "so what?"
A thousand pounds: put me in good security, And suddenly, by mortgage or by statute. Of some of your new possessions, or I'll have you Dragged in your lavender robes to the gaol: you know me, And therefore do not trifle. Well. Can you be So cruel to your nephew, now he's in The way to rise? was this the courtesy You did me "in pure love, and no ends else?" 214 Over. End me no ends! engage the whole estate, And force your spouse to sign it, you shall have Three or four thousand more, to roar and swagger And revel in bawdy taverns. 220 Well. And beg after; Mean you not so? Over. My thoughts are mine, and free. Shall I have security? 224: "are you going to give me a mortgage or lien?" 226-8: Wellborn, we remember, was advised by Marrall to refuse to acknowledge any debt to Sir Giles. 227 Well. No, indeed you shall not, Nor bond, nor bill, nor bare acknowledgment; Your great looks fright not me. Over. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! [Both draw.] L. All. Help, murder! murder!	202	Over. Marry, this; since you are peremptory. Remember,	= an oath, derived from the Virgin Mary. = presumptuous, or curt in answer. ^{2,5}
And suddenly, by mortgage or by statute. Of some of your new possessions, or I'll have you Dragged in your lavender robes to the gaol: you know me, And therefore do not trifle. 208 And therefore do not trifle. 210 Well. Can you be So cruel to your nephew, now he's in The way to rise? was this the courtesy You did me "in pure love, and no ends else?" 214 Over. End me no ends! engage the whole estate, And force your spouse to sign it, you shall have Three or four thousand more, to roar and swagger And revel in bawdy taverns. 220 Well. And beg after; Mean you not so? 221 Over. My thoughts are mine, and free. Shall I have security? 222 Well. No, indeed you shall not, Nor bond, nor bill, nor bare acknowledgment; Your great looks fright not me. 233 Over. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! 244 L. All. Help, murder! murder!	204		= full expectation. = marriage.
Of some of your new possessions, or I'll have you Dragged in your lavender robes to the gaol: you know me, and therefore do not trifle. 208 And therefore do not trifle. 210 Well. Can you be So cruel to your nephew, now he's in The way to rise? was this the courtesy You did me "in pure love, and no ends else?" 214 Over. End me no ends! engage the whole estate, And force your spouse to sign it, you shall have Three or four thousand more, to roar and swagger And revel in bawdy taverns. 220 Well. And beg after; Mean you not so? 221 Over. My thoughts are mine, and free. Shall I have security? 222 Well. No, indeed you shall not, Nor bond, nor bill, nor bare acknowledgment; Your great looks fright not me. 223 Over. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! 234 L. All. Help, murder! murder! 235 [Both draw.] 246 L. All. Help, murder! murder!	204		
And therefore do not trifle. Well. Can you be So cruel to your nephew, now he's in The way to rise? was this the courtesy You did me "in pure love, and no ends else?" 214 Over. End me no ends! engage the whole estate, And force your spouse to sign it, you shall have Three or four thousand more, to roar and swagger And revel in bawdy taverns. 220 Well. And beg after; Mean you not so? Over. My thoughts are mine, and free. Shall I have security? 226 Well. No, indeed you shall not, Nor bond, nor bill, nor bare acknowledgment; Your great looks fright not me. 230 Over. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! [Both draw.] [Both draw.] L. All. Help, murder! murder!	206		207: <i>lavender robes</i> = reference to Wellborn's apparel; items in pawn was described at the time as "laid up in
Well. Can you be So cruel to your nephew, now he's in The way to rise? was this the courtesy You did me "in pure love, and no ends else?" Over. End me no ends! engage the whole estate, And force your spouse to sign it, you shall have Three or four thousand more, to roar and swagger And revel in bawdy taverns. Well. And beg after; Mean you not so? Over. My thoughts are mine, and free. Shall I have security? Well. No, indeed you shall not, Nor bond, nor bill, nor bare acknowledgment; Your great looks fright not me. Over. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! [Both draw.] [Both draw.] L. All. Help, murder! murder!	200		gaol = debtor's prison.
So cruel to your nephew, now he's in The way to rise? was this the courtesy You did me "in pure love, and no ends else?" Over. End me no ends! engage the whole estate, And force your spouse to sign it, you shall have Three or four thousand more, to roar and swagger And revel in bawdy taverns. Well. And beg after; Mean you not so? Over. My thoughts are mine, and free. Shall I have security? Well. No, indeed you shall not, Nor bond, nor bill, nor bare acknowledgment; Your great looks fright not me. Over. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! I L. All. Help, murder! murder! 211-2: now he'srise = ie. "now that he is in a position to prosper?" 213: Wellborn throws Overreach's own words back at him. 213: Wellborn throws Overreach's own words back at him. 214			= "toy with me."
The way to rise? was this the courtesy You did me "in pure love, and no ends else?" 214 Over. End me no ends! engage the whole estate, And force your spouse to sign it, you shall have Three or four thousand more, to roar and swagger And revel in bawdy taverns. 220 Well. And beg after; Mean you not so? 222 Over. My thoughts are mine, and free. Shall I have security? 226 Well. No, indeed you shall not, Nor bond, nor bill, nor bare acknowledgment; Your great looks fright not me. 230 Over. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! [Both draw.] L. All. Help, murder! murder! prosper?" 213: Wellborn throws Overreach's own words back at him. = mortgage. = "and you". 224: "are you going to give me a mortgage or lien?" 226-8: Wellborn, we remember, was advised by Marrall to refuse to acknowledge any debt to Sir Giles. = outdone in defiance.	210		211-2: <i>now he'srise</i> = ie. "now that he is in a position to
Over. End me no ends! engage the whole estate, And force your spouse to sign it, you shall have Three or four thousand more, to roar and swagger And revel in bawdy taverns. 220 Well. And beg after; Mean you not so? Over. My thoughts are mine, and free. Shall I have security? 226 Well. No, indeed you shall not, Nor bond, nor bill, nor bare acknowledgment; Your great looks fright not me. 230 Over. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! [Both draw.] [Both draw.] L. All. Help, murder! murder!	212	The way to rise? was this the courtesy	÷ ÷
And force your spouse to sign it, you shall have Three or four thousand more, to roar and swagger And revel in bawdy taverns. Well. And beg after; Mean you not so? Over. My thoughts are mine, and free. Shall I have security? Well. No, indeed you shall not, Nor bond, nor bill, nor bare acknowledgment; Your great looks fright not me. Over. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! [Both draw.] L. All. Help, murder! murder! = "and you". 224: "are you going to give me a mortgage or lien?" 226-8: Wellborn, we remember, was advised by Marrall to refuse to acknowledge any debt to Sir Giles. = outdone in defiance.	214	You did me in pure love, and no ends else?	213: Wellborn throws Overreach's own words back at him.
Three or four thousand more, to roar and swagger And revel in bawdy taverns. 220 Well. And beg after; Mean you not so? 222 Over. My thoughts are mine, and free. Shall I have security? 226 Well. No, indeed you shall not, Nor bond, nor bill, nor bare acknowledgment; Your great looks fright not me. 230 Over. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! 231 Dubraved! 232 [Both draw.] 233 [Both draw.] 234 L. All. Help, murder! murder!	216		8 8
Well. And beg after; Mean you not so? Over. My thoughts are mine, and free. Shall I have security? Well. No, indeed you shall not, Nor bond, nor bill, nor bare acknowledgment; Your great looks fright not me. Over. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! Dutbraved! Over. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! Dutbraved! Dutbraved! L. All. Help, murder! murder!		Three or four thousand more, to roar and swagger	
Mean you not so? Over. My thoughts are mine, and free. Shall I have security? 226 Well. No, indeed you shall not, Nor bond, nor bill, nor bare acknowledgment; Your great looks fright not me. 230 Over. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! [Both draw.] L. All. Help, murder! murder!		·	
 Over. My thoughts are mine, and free. Shall I have security? Well. No, indeed you shall not, Nor bond, nor bill, nor bare acknowledgment; Your great looks fright not me. Over. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! L. All. Help, murder! murder! Dub draw. Dub dra	220	\mathcal{E}	
Shall I have security? Well. No, indeed you shall not, Nor bond, nor bill, nor bare acknowledgment; Your great looks fright not me. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! [Both draw.] L. All. Help, murder! murder!	222	•	
Nor bond, nor bill, nor bare acknowledgment; Your great looks fright not me. 230 Over. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! [Both draw.] L. All. Help, murder! murder!	224		224: "are you going to give me a mortgage or lien?"
Your great looks fright not me. But my deeds shall. Outbraved! But my deeds shall. Outbraved! But my deeds shall. [Both draw.] L. All. Help, murder! murder!	226	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
Outbraved! = outdone in defiance. [Both draw.] L. All. Help, murder! murder!	228		refuse to acknowledge any debt to Sir Glies.
232 [Both draw.] 234 L. All. Help, murder! murder!	230	•	= outdone in defiance
234 L. All. Help, murder! murder!	232		- outdoile in definite.
	234	[Both draw.]	
	236	L. All. Help, murder! murder!	

220		Enter Servants.	
238	Well.	Let him come on,	239-241: the lines likely simply mean that Overreach carries with him all of his unethical behavior, and presumes to be guarded by his deeds and IOU's (<i>practices</i>); but Wellborn might be engaging in a much more interesting metaphor, describing Overreach as being surrounded literally and physically by all the wrongs and evil schemes he has committed as if they were supporting swordsmen; the interpretation turns on whom <i>Armed</i> refers to.
240		and injuries about him, throat practices to guard him;	241: Sir Giles' deeds and IOU's.
242		g with me will defend me,	2111 211 2110 300 300 3110 10 2 31
244246	Over. But single in the field	That I had thee d!	245-6: "if only we were fighting one-on-one in a duel!"
248	L. All. My house your quart	You may; but make not relling scene.	248-9: Lady Allworth is fine with the gentlemen engaging in a duel, so long as it is not in her house!
250252	<i>Over</i> . By Heaven and Hell	Were't in a church,	
254		[born] Now put him to	254-5: "now have Sir Giles retrieve the deed to your property out of his strongbox."
256			
258	Well. For fighting, fear not Upon the least incite	This rage is <u>vain</u> , sir; t, you shall have your hands full, ement: and whereas	= pointless. 258-9: "don't worry, I'll fight you if you insist".
260262	You charge me with	a debt of a thousand pounds, <u>ve'er</u> you have no conscience,)	 ie. "assert I owe you". although.⁹ 262-4: As Marrall advised, Wellborn is turning the tables, protesting that Overreach owes <i>him</i> an order of magnitude more than what his uncle claims is due him, and that he (Wellborn) will sue him for it, unless Sir Giles
	A debt, that's truly d	ua to ma from you	gives Wellborn back the deed to the property he so long ago had turned over to Sir Giles.
264	_	ore than what you <u>challenge</u> .	= claim. ⁵
266		O impudence! did I not purchase father, that rich land?	
268	That had continuèd i Twenty descents; wh	n Wellborn's name nich, like a riotous fool,	268-9: <i>That haddescents</i> = "that had been in your family for twenty generations."
270	_	e of? Is not here, inclosed,	= ie. sell. = ie. in the strongbox he is holding.
272274	Mar.	Now, now!	273: the sense is, "now go in for the kill!"
274276278	Any such land: I gra You had it in trust; v	edge none; I ne'er <u>passed over</u> nt, for a year or two which if you do discharge, essession, you shall <u>ease</u>	= ie. transferred. 277-9: which ifin law = "if you return my property, which I gave to you only to hold in trust (and hence the tranfer did not constitute a sale), then you shall free (ease) us from the necessity of going to court over this matter."
_, 5	Surremacring the pos	bootston, jou shan <u>ouse</u>	

280	Yourself and me of <u>chargeable</u> suits in law, Which, if you prove not honest, <u>as I doubt it</u> ,	= ie. necessarily expensive. = "as I suspect (<i>doubt</i>) you are not".
202	Must of necessity follow.	
282	L. All. In my judgment,	
284	He does advise you well.	
286	Over. Good! good! conspire	
288	With your new husband, lady; second him In his dishonest practices; but when	
200	This manor is <u>extended</u> to my use,	= a legal term, meaning "seized by writ to satisfy a debt." 9,10
290	You'll speak in an humbler key, and sue for favour.	= "beg me for friendship or kindness."
292	L. All. Never: do not hope it.	
294	Well. Let despair first seize me.	
296	Over. Yet, to shut up thy mouth, and make thee give	296-7: <i>make theethe lie</i> = common phrase for "prove you are a liar".
298	Thyself the lie, the loud lie, I draw out The precious evidence; if thou canst forswear	298-9: <i>if thouseal</i> = "if you can repudiate your own
300	Thy <u>hand</u> and seal, and make a forfeit of Thy ears to the pillory,	signature (<i>hand</i>) and the seal on this deed". 299-300: <i>make a forfeitpillory</i> = while secured in a <i>pillory</i> (stocks for the arms and head), ²⁶ a prisoner might have both ears cropped.
302	[Opens the box, and displays the bond.]	bour cars cropped.
304	see! here's that will make	
306	My interest clear – ha!	
308	L. All. A fair skin of parchment.	= very nice. = section of animal skin prepared and used to write on. ¹
306	Well. Indented, I confess, and labels too:	309: <i>indented</i> = reference to a practice used in the creation of a contract as a means of protecting both parties; an agreement would be written out twice on a single sheet of paper, and the sheet would then be separated into two pieces along an <i>indentation</i> in the paper; each party would then receive one of the two copies of the contract; the contract could be proved genuine by fitting the two halves together. **Idabels** = a label** was a narrow slip of paper or parchment attached to a deed, and upon which a seal is stamped. **Idabels** = 10.0000000000000000000000000000000000
310	But neither wax nor words. How! thunderstruck? Not a syllable to insult with? My wise uncle,	= the seal is missing and the pages are blank!
312	Is this your precious evidence, this that makes Your interest clear?	
314	Ones	
316	Over. I am o'erwhelmed with wonder! What prodigy is this? what subtle devil	= monstrous occurrence.
0.15	Hath <u>razed</u> out the <u>inscription</u> ? the wax	= erased. = writing.
318	Turned into dust! – the rest of my deeds whole As when they were delivered, and this only	= ie. "all my other". 319: As when = "just as they were when".
	and this only	delivered = formally handed over, a legal term. and this only = ie. "but only this one".
320	Made nothing! do you deal with witches, rascal?	221 4: the 17th continuous actually the hear design in
	There is a statute for you, which will bring	321-4: the 17th century was actually the hey-day for witch trials in England, thanks in part to a statute passed in 1604, which prescribed the death penalty for those

		convicted of witchcraft. The law actually listed some specific actions which constituted witchcraft, such as invoking spirits, recovering dead bodies for use in charms, and using enchantments to help recover lost items or hidden gold. 19,27
322	Your neck in an <u>hempen circle</u> ; yes, there is; And now <u>'tis better thought for</u> , cheater, know	= common and humorous phrase for a noose. = "that I think about it".
324	This juggling shall not save you.	= trickery.
326	Well. To save thee, Would beggar the stock of mercy.	326-7: "to save you would exhaust the entire supply of Heaven's mercy." Note that Wellborn contemptuously
328 330	Over. Marrall!	addresses Overreach with thee.
332	<i>Mar.</i> Sir.	
	Over. [Aside to Marrall]	
334	Though the witnesses are dead, your testimony Help with an oath or two: and for thy master,	= "may help", ie. "can still provide conclusive evidence proving my claim against Wellborn."
336	Thy liberal master, my good honest servant,	= generous.
338	I know thou wilt swear anything, to dash This cunning sleight: besides, I know thou art	337-8: <i>to dashsleight</i> = "to frustrate this clever deceit."
330	A public notary, and such stand in law	339: <i>public notary</i> = one who is legally authorized to attest to the genuineness of legal documents; ²⁹ if Marrall is a notary, his testimony, as Overreach notes, is of highly probative value. <i>such stand</i> = ie. "as such are equal in value".
340	For a dozen witnesses: the deed being <u>drawn</u> too	= written.
342	By thee, my careful Marrall, and delivered When thou wert present, will make good my title. Wilt thou not swear this?	
344	M Y Y	
346	Mar. I! no, I assure you: I have a conscience not seared up like yours; I know no deeds.	= dried up or withered. ¹
348	Over. Wilt thou betray me?	
350	Mar. Keep him	
352	From using of his hands, I'll use my tongue, To his no little torment.	353: at this point, Wellborn and Lady Allworth's servants draw their swords and point them towards Sir Giles to keep him from laying his hands on Marrall.
354	<i>Over</i> . Mine own varlet	= servant, attendant. ²
356	Rebel against me!	
358	<i>Mar.</i> Yes, and <u>uncase</u> you too. "The idiot, the patch, the slave, the booby,	= literally flay, ie. expose or strip of everything. ³ 359-362: Gifford notes the delicious patience Marrall has
360	The idiot, the patch, the slave, the booby, The property fit only to be beaten For your morning exercise," your "football," or	practiced in storing up all the insults he has been forced to endure from Sir Giles, and which he now finally has the opportunity to toss back into his boss's face: Gifford calls this "the vengeance of the little mind" (p. 374).
362	"The unprofitable lump of flesh," your "drudge," Can now <u>anatomise</u> you, and <u>lay open</u>	363: both <i>anatomise</i> and <i>lay open</i> mean "to expose to view"; <i>anatomise</i> was originally applied to the dissection and viewing of dead bodies. ¹

364	All your black plots, and <u>level with the earth</u>	= cut down to the plane of the earth; Marrall begins a military metaphor.
366	Your hill of pride, and, with these gabions guarded, Unload my great artillery, and shake,	= gabions were large wicker baskets which were filled with earth and used in fortifications, such as on batteries to
368	Nay pulverize, the walls you think defend you.	protect the gunners. Marrall here refers to the protection afforded him by the armed Wellborn and servants.
370	<i>L. All.</i> How he foams at the mouth with rage!	
372	Well. To him again.	= ie. "give it to him".
374	<i>Over.</i> O that I had thee in my gripe, I would tear thee Joint after joint!	= grasp, ie. hands.
376	Mar. I know you are a <u>tearer</u> ,	= though Marrall is clearly playing off of Overreach's use of <i>tear</i> , the OED has assigned the meaning to <i>tearer</i> of both "one who tears" and "a swaggerer". ¹
270	But I'll have first your fangs <u>pared</u> off, and then	= cut or trimmed. ¹
378	Come nearer to you; when I have <u>discovered</u> , And <u>made it good</u> before the judge, what ways,	= exposed, revealed. = proved, ie. "given my evidence".
380	And devilish practices, you used to cozen with	= "have cheated".
	An army of whole families, who <u>yet</u> alive,	= if still.
382	And but enrolled for soldiers, were able	= would be able.
384	To take in Dunkirk.	383: to capture Dunkirk; the French seaport, famous at the time for its pirates, was controlled by the Spanish in the early 17th century; Marrall is emphasizing the large number of families Overreach has victimized.
	Well. All will come out.	number of families overteach has victimized.
386		
200	L. All. The better.	
388	Over. But that I will live, rogue, to torture thee,	= "except for the fact that I want to stay alive only".
390	And make thee wish, and kneel in vain, to die,	= ie. beg to no avail.
	These swords that keep thee from me should <u>fix here</u> ,	= ie. inside Sir Giles' own breast. ⁹
392	Although they made my body but one wound, But I would reach thee.	= even if. = ie. one all-encompassing wound.
394		
20.5	Lov. [Aside] Heaven's hand is in this;	395-6: Lovell, still in hiding, ironically notes the miracle of Marrall and Overreach going at one another's throats.
396	One <u>bandog worry</u> the other!	= a ferocious and chained-up dog. = attacking, by biting and tearing. ¹
398	Over. I play the fool,	
400	And make my anger but ridiculous:	
400	There will be a time and place, there will be, cowards, When you shall feel what I dare do.	
402	Well. I think so:	
404	You dare do any ill, yet want true valour	= lack.
406	To be honest, and repent.	
	Over. They are words I know not.	- though the centiment had been expressed in carlier
408	Nor e'er will learn. <u>Patience, the beggar's virtue,</u> Shall find no harbour here:	= though the sentiment had been expressed in earlier literature, Massinger's pithy formula became proverbial;
410		dramatist Ben Jonson, in his play <i>Volpone</i> (1605), called "conscience" the "beggar's virtue", and <i>patience</i> had previously been identified as the virtue of a poor man; a tract from 1621, <i>The praise, antiquity and commodity of beggary</i> ,

		listed <i>patience</i> as a virtue possessed by beggars, but not in so concise a way as did Massinger.
	Enter Greedy and Parson Willdo.	, s
412	– after these storms	
414	At length a calm appears. Welcome, most welcome! There's comfort in thy looks; is the deed done?	
416	Is my daughter married? say but so, my chaplain, And I am tame.	= quieted down.
418	Willdo. Married! yes, I assure you.	- quieted down.
420	Over. Then vanish all sad thoughts! there's more gold	
	for thee.	
422	My doubts and fears are in the titles drowned Of my honourable, my right honourable daughter.	
424	<i>Greedy</i> . Here will be feasting! at least for a month,	
426	I am provided: empty guts, croak no more. You shall be stuffed like bagpipes, not with wind,	 = will be in supply, ie. fed. = Deighton notes the humorous image of Greedy's stomach stretched to the same extent as bagpipes are when they
428	But bearing dishes.	are fully blown out. ⁵ = substantial, solid. ⁶
430	Over. [Whispering to Willdo] Instantly be here?	= ie. any moment.
422	To my wish! - Now you that plot against me,	= ie. "just as I wished!"
432	And hoped to trip my heels up, that <u>contemned</u> me, Think on't and tremble: –	= scorned, treated with disdain.
434	[Loud music.]	
436		
438	- they come! I hear the music. <u>A lane</u> there for my lord!	= common phrase for "make room", or "make a passage".
440	Well. This sudden heat	= passion, show of emotion.
442	May yet be cooled, sir.	
442	Over. Make way there for my lord!	
444	Enter Allworth and Margaret.	
446	-	
448	Marg. Sir, first your pardon, then your blessing, with Your full allowance of the choice I have made.	= approval.
450	As ever you could make use of your reason,	
452	[Kneeling.]	
454	Grow not in passion; since you may as well Call back the day that's past, as untie the knot	= "don't get angry." = ie. try to call. = ie. undo her marriage to Allworth.
456	Which is too strongly fastened: not to dwell Too long on words, this is my husband.	
458	Over. How!	
460	All. So I assure you; all the rites of marriage,	
462	With every circumstance, are past. Alas! sir, Although I am no lord, but a lord's page,	= with all ceremony, ie. no detail omitted. = an exclamation of affirmation, not regret. ⁵

464	Your daughter and my loved wife mourns not for it; And, <u>for</u> right honourable son-in-law, you may say,	= instead of.
	Your dutiful daughter.	instead of
466	Over. Devil! are they married?	
468	Willdo. Do a father's part, and say, "Heaven give them joy!"	
470		the true was also are assumed to the first true true true true true true true tru
472	<i>Over.</i> Confusion and ruin! speak, and speak quickly, Or thou art dead.	= the two words are synonyms; such a redundancy is known as a <i>pleonasm</i> .
474	Willdo. They are married.	
476	Over. Thou hadst better	= "would have been better off if you".
478	Have made a contract with the king of fiends, Than these: – my brain turns!	477: as a parson, any bargain Willdo might make with Satan would be especially egregious.
480	Willdo. Why this rage to me? Is not this your letter, sir, and these the words?	
482	"Marry her to this gentleman."	
484	Over. It cannot – Nor will I e'er believe it, 'sdeath! I will not;	= God's death, an oath.
486	That I, that in all passages I touched At worldly profit have not left a print	486-9: "That I, who cunningly and successfully left no evidence of my participation in any of the schemes
488	Where I have trod for the most <u>curious</u> search	through which I made my fortune, which even the most fastidious (<i>curious</i>) investigation would discover, have been tricked (<i>gulled</i>) by mere children."
490	To trace my footsteps, should be <u>gulled</u> by children, <u>Baffled</u> and fooled, and all my hopes and labours Defeated and made void.	= exposed to ridicule. ²
492		
494	Well. As it appears, You are so, my grave uncle.	
496	Over. <u>Village nurses</u>	= country midwives (Sherman, p. 408), or foolish old
	Revenge their wrongs with curses; I'll not waste	crones (Deighton, p. 129). ⁵ = ie. the insults and injuries done to them.
498	A syllable, but thus I take the life Which, wretched, I gave to thee.	
500	· ·	
502	[Attempts to kill Margaret.]	
504	Lov. [Coming forward] Hold, for your own sake! Though charity to your daughter hath quite left you,	
506	Will you do an act, though in your hopes lost here, Can leave no hope for peace or rest hereafter?	505-6: "would you commit an act, ie. murder, which, while pointless to commit as a practical matter because your plans have already been stymied, will also cause you to
	Consider at the heat you are but a man	lose any expectation of getting into Heaven?"
508	Consider; at the best you are but a man, And cannot so create your aims, but that They may be crossed.	508-9: ie. "and as a mere mortal, you cannot expect to make plans without expecting they may be thwarted."
510	, ,	
	Over. Lord! thus I spit at thee,	511f: despite Lovell's polite use of "you" in addressing him, the increasingly unhinged Sir Giles bitterly employs the highly insulting "thee" in addressing the peer.
512	And at thy counsel; and again desire thee,	

	And as thou art a soldier, if thy valour	513-5: <i>if thythe way</i> = "if you can be brave here, where you are not surrounded by your army (<i>multitude</i>) and obliged to be brave to follow the courageousness shown by other soldiers". Overreach means to taunt Lovell, a soldier,
514	Dares shew itself where <u>multitude</u> and example Lead not the way, let's quit the house, and change	into accepting his challenge to a duel. 515-6: let's quitprivate = Overreach challenges Lovell to a
516	Six words in private.	duel.
518	Lov. I am ready.	
520	L. All. Stay, sir, Contest with one distracted!	520: Lady Allworth addresses Lovell: "wait, sir, you should not agree to fight with someone who is clearly deranged!"
522		
524	Well. You'll grow like him, Should you answer his <u>vain</u> challenge.	523-4: "if you accept his foolish (<i>vain</i>) challenge, then you may become as mentally disturbed as he is."
526	<i>Over.</i> Are you <u>pale</u> ? Borrow his help, though Hercules call it odds,	 ie. afraid; the colour white was symbolic of cowardice. 526: "let Wellborn fight alongside you against me, and though even if Hercules himself would consider it an unfair fight".
528	I'll stand against both as I am, hemmed in – Thus!	528: "I'll still fight you both, surrounded even as I am now."
530	Since, like a <u>Libyan lion</u> in the <u>toil</u> ,	530: <i>Libyan lion</i> = lions of Libya were proverbial for their fierceness. 9 toil = a toil was a net which was set up during a hunt,
532	My fury cannot reach the <u>coward</u> hunters, And only <u>spends itself</u> , I'll <u>quit the place</u> :	 and into which game was driven; but <i>toil</i> could also mean a trap or snare generally.^{1,5} ie. cowardly. 532: <i>spends itself</i> = futilely wastes its energy trying to reach the hunters.
	Alone I can do nothing; but I have servants	quit the place = "leave this house."
534	And friends to <u>second</u> me; and if I make not This house a heap of ashes, (by my wrongs,	= support; Overreach is threatening to start a general war! = an oath, as in "I swear on the injuries done to me".
536	What I have spoke I will make good!) or leave	·
538	One throat uncut, – if it be possible, Hell, add to my afflictions!	537-8: <i>if it beaffections</i> = an apostrophe to Hell: "Hell, if you can do so, add to my misery!"
540	[Exit.]	
542	<i>Mar.</i> Is't not brave sport?	542; "wasn't that excellent entertainment?"
544	<i>Greedy.</i> Brave sport! I am sure it has ta'en away my stomach;	544: stomach means appetite.
546	I do not like the sauce.	
548	All. Nay, weep not, dearest, Though it express your pity; what's decreed	547-9: spoken to Margaret. = "shows your compassionate nature".
	Above, we cannot alter.	= shows your compassionate nature.
550	L. All. His threats move me	551-2: "his threats do not upset me at all": Lady Allworth
552	No scruple, madam.	also tries to soothe Margaret, although she does not seem to get that as Sir Giles' daughter, Margaret has a greater natural reason to be distraught over the scene that just ensued.
554	Mar. Was it not a <u>rare</u> trick, An it please your worship, to make the deed nothing?	= excellent. = ie. if it pleases.

556	I can do twenty neater, if you please	556-7: <i>I can dorich</i> = Marrall offers Wellborn his ability to swindle others of their property.
	To <u>purchase</u> and grow rich; for I will be	= a legal term for the acquisition of property. ⁹
558	Such a <u>solicitor</u> and <u>steward</u> for you,	= agent or deputy. ¹ = one who manages another's affairs. ¹
560	As never worshipful had.	559: "as no man of your station ever had." ⁵
560	Well. I do believe thee;	
562	But first <u>discover</u> the <u>quaint</u> means you used	= reveal, ie. "tell us". = ingenius. ²
	To <u>raze out</u> the conveyance?	= erase.
564		
5.00	Mar. They are mysteries	
566	Not to be spoke in public: certain minerals Incorporated in the ink and wax –	
568	Besides, he gave me nothing, but still fed me	= always, ie. only.
500	With hopes and blows; and that was the inducement	= expectation of reward. = beatings.
570	To this <u>conundrum</u> . If it please your worship	= idea, ie. trick. ^{1,5}
	To call to memory, this mad beast once caused me	
572	To urge you or to drown or hang yourself;	
57.4	I'll do the like to him, if you command me.	
574	Well. You are a rascal! he that dares be false	
576	To a master, though unjust, will ne'er be true	
	To any other. Look not for reward	
578	Or favour from me; I will shun thy sight	
	As I would do a <u>basilisk's</u> ; thank my pity,	= the <i>basilisk</i> was a fabled serpent whose glance was
580	If thou keep thy ears; howe'er, I will take order	thought to be fatal. 580: If thou keep thy ears = another reference to the criminal
300	Your practice shall be silenced.	penalty of having one's ears cropped.
582	Tour practice shair or shellerd.	$take \ order = arrange \ that, make sure.$
	Greedy. I'll commit him,	
584	If you'll have me, sir.	
586	Well. That were to little purpose;	
	His conscience be his prison. – Not a word,	587-8: <i>Not a word</i> = "do not say another word", spoken to
588	But instantly be gone.	Marrall.
590	<i>Ord.</i> Take this kick with you.	
592	Amb. And this.	
594	<i>Furn.</i> If that I had my cleaver here,	
	I would divide your knave's head.	
596	·	
	<i>Mar.</i> This is the haven	597-8: typically in a Massinger play, the villain (or at least
		one of them here) recognizes the justice of his final comeuppance.
598	<u>False</u> servants <u>still</u> arrive at.	= treacherous, disloyal. = ever. ⁵
600	[Exit.]	
602	Re-enter Overreach.	
604	L. All. Come again!	
606	Lov. Fear not, I am your guard.	
608	Well. His looks are ghastly.	
	č ,	610 1. Completely studies — W.F.I I berry II
610	<i>Willdo.</i> Some little time I have spent, under your favours,	610-1: <i>Some littlestudies</i> = "if I may speak here, I have

612 He's mad beyond recovery: but <u>observe</u> him, And look to yourselves. (physical) studies". = watch. 613: ie. "and be careful not to let him hurt you."	
U1 1	
Over. Why, is not the whole world	
Included in myself? to what use then Are friends and servants? Say there were a squadron	
Of <u>pikes</u> , <u>lined through with shot</u> , when I am mounted 618: <i>pikes</i> = ie. men armed with <i>pikes</i> , the quintessential medieval polearm, a long thrusting spear. <i>lined through with shot</i> = supported or mixed through with musketeers. In <i>Tamburlaine, Part II</i> , Marlowe wrote the line, "A ring of pikes, mingled with shot and horse". 618-9: <i>when Iinjuries</i> = continuing his military metaphor, Overreach imagines the injuries done to him as his horse.	
Upon my injuries, shall I fear to charge them? No: I'll through the battalia, and that routed, = ie. ride through. = army. = ie. "once I have routed the army".	
[Flourishing his sword sheathed.] 622: Overreach tries but fails to remove his sword from it scabbard (sheath), and as a result is ridiculously waving the entire contrivance around.	
624 I'll <u>fall to execution</u> . – Ha! I am feeble: = ie. start killing people.	
Some <u>undone</u> widow sits upon mine arm, = ruined. And takes away the use of 't; and my sword,	
Glued to my scabbard with wronged orphans' tears,	
Will not be drawn. Ha! what are these? sure, hangmen, That come to bind my hands, and then to drag me	
Before the judgment-seat: now they are new shapes,	
And do appear like <u>Furies</u> , with steel whips = the avenging spirits of Greek mythology. To scourge my <u>ulcerous</u> soul. Shall I then fall = corrupted.	
Ingloriously, and yield? no; spite of Fate,	
I will be forced to hell <u>like to myself</u> . Though you were legions of accursèd spirits, Deighton: "retaining my old hardihood" (p. 131). ⁵	
Thus would I fly among you.	
[Rushes forward, and flings himself on the ground.]	
640 Well. There's no help;	
Disarm him first, then bind him.	
Greedy. Take a <u>mittimus</u> , = a warrant for committing one into custody, usually to jake or as here, to an asylum.	il,
And carry him to <u>Bedlam</u> . = common shorthand name for Bethlehem, or the Hospita of St. Mary of Bethlehem, London's famed mental	1
646 Lov. How he foams!	
648 <i>Well.</i> And bites the earth!	
650 <i>Willdo</i> . Carry him to some dark room,	
There try what <u>art</u> can do for his recovery. = human skill, ie. medicine.	
Marg. O my dear father!	
[They force Overreach off.] 655: the confinement of mad persons to darkness was a	

656		common treatment at the time; the most famous literary example took place in Shakespeare's <i>Twelfth Night</i> , in which the steward Malvolio was locked in a dark room by those falsely accusing him of having gone mad.
658	All. You must be patient, mistress.	, , ,
660	Lov. Here is a precedent to teach wicked men, That when they leave religion, and turn atheists,	
662	Their own abilities leave them. – Pray you take comfort, I will endeavour you shall be his guardians	662: Lovell will use his influence to get Allworth and
	In his <u>distractions</u> : – and for your land, Master Wellborn,	Margaret assigned to be Sir Giles guardians. = madness.
664	Be it good or ill in law, I'll be an umpire	664-6: <i>Be it good Overreach</i> = we must remember that Wellborn's claim for the return of his land must still be formally adjudicated and settled; Lovell volunteers himself for the service of arbitrator.
	Between you, and this, the undoubted heir	665: ie. Margaret.
666	Of Sir Giles Overreach: for me, here's the anchor That I must fix on.	666-7: for mefix on = Lovell refers to Lady Allworth, whom he will marry.
668	All. What you shall determine,	669-670: Allworth, as Margaret's husband, is now legally
670	My lord, I will allow of.	responsible for her property, which she in turn had received
		control of upon Sir Giles' commitment as an insane person. Allworth will of course gladly defer (<i>allow of</i> = approve, go along with) to whatever Lovell decides.
672	Well. 'Tis the language	along with) to whatever Loven decides.
	That I speak too; but there is something else	
674	Beside the repossession of my land,	
	And payment of my debts, that I must practise.	
676	I had a reputation, but 'twas lost	
678	In my loose course; and until I redeem it	- is "I am in passassion of only half of myself"
078	Some noble way, <u>I am but half made up</u> . It is a time of action; if your lordship	= ie. "I am in possession of only half of myself."
680	Will please to confer <u>a company</u> upon me	= ie. a regiment of soldiers.
	In your command, I doubt not in my service	
682	To my king and country but I shall do something	= this grand and most English of phrases dates back to the
	That may make me right again.	mid-16th century. ¹
684	*	
686	Lov. Your <u>suit</u> is granted,	= request. = ie. "you are". = proposal.
	And <u>you</u> loved for the <u>motion</u> .	
688	Well. [Coming forward] Nothing wants then	688f: the final speech of the play, an Epilogue of sorts, is recited directly to the audience by Wellborn at the front of the stage. The tradition of asking the audience for applause goes back to the plays of John Lyly. wants = is lacking.
	But your <u>allowance</u> – and in that our all	wants – is facking. 689: <i>allowance</i> = approval.
690	Is comprehended; it being known, nor we,	690-2: nor wemanumission = Deighton suggests,
		"neither us actors nor the author who created us can can feel ourselves at ease, until you freely give your applause," with wordplay between <i>free</i> and <i>manumission</i> .
600	Nor he that wrote the comedy, can be free,	. ""
692	Without your manumission; which if you	= ie. "freeing us."
694	Grant willingly, as a fair favour due To the poet's and our labours, (as you may,	= "as we feel justified to suggest you should". ⁵
074	For we despair not, gentlemen, of the play,)	695: "for we are confident in the good quality of this play".
	seepan not, Semienten, or the play,	6 1, p.m, ·

We jointly shall profess your grace hath <u>might</u>	= power, ability.
To teach us <u>action</u> , and <u>him</u> how to write.	= ie. (how to) act. = ie. Massinger, again.
[Exeunt.]	
FINIS	
	To teach us <u>action</u> , and <u>him</u> how to write. [Exeunt.]

The Authors' Invented Words

Like all of the writers of the era, Philip Massinger made up words when he felt like it, usually by adding prefixes and suffixes to known words, combining words, or using a word in a way not yet used before. The following is a list of words from *A New Way to Pay Old Debts* that are indicated by the OED as being either the first or only use of a given word, or, as noted, the first use with a given meaning:

clubber

dumple

emolument (meaning benefit or advantage)fathom (meaning to see through or thoroughly understand)fly (to describe a window or door as in "flew open")

go-before London blue

R (abbreviation for Rogue, as a letter one may be branded with)

run out (meaning dried out, applied to meat)
 snip (applied to a person)
 suck (meaning a small drink)
 tearer (meaning one who tears, and a swaggerer)

term-driver

unload (meaning to discharge artillery or a weapon)

FOOTNOTES

The footnotes in the text correspond as follows:

- 1. Oxford English Dictionary (OED) online.
- 2. Crystal, David and Ben. *Shakespeare's Words*. London; New York: Penguin, 2002
- 3. Symons, Arthur. *Philip Massinger*, *Vol. I*. London: T. Fisher Unwin, 1887-1889.
- 4. Stronach, George, ed. *A New Way To Pay Old Debts*. London: J.M. Dent and Co., 1904.
- 5. Deighton, K., ed. *Massinger's A New Way to Pay Old Debts*. London: G. Bell and Sons, Ltd., 1924.
- 6. Gifford, William. *The Plays of Philip Massinger*. London: William Templeton, 1840.
- 7. Weapons Universe Website. Medieval Polearms. Retrieved 12/22/2017: www.weapons-universe.com/Swords/Medieval Polearms.shtml.
- 8. Santvoord, George Van, ed. *The Merry Wives of Windsor*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1922.
- 9. Sherman, Lucius A. *Philip Massinger*. New York: American Book Co., 1912.
- 10. Jacob, Giles. *A New Law Dictionary*. London: E. and R. Nutt, 1739.
- 11. Bailey, Nathan. *An Universal Etymological English Dictionary*. London: Printed for T. Osborne etc., 1763.
- 12. Bailey, N. et al. *Dictionarium Britannicum*. London: the Lamb, 1730.
- 13. Stephenson, Henry Thew. *Elizabethan People*. New York: Henry Holt and Company, 1910.
- 14. Skeat, Walter W. A Glossary of Tudor and Stuart Words. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1914.
- 15. Stow, John. *The Survey of London etc*. London: Printed for Nicholas Bourn, 1633.
- 16. Burke, Bernard, Sir. A Genealogical and Heraldic Dictionary of the Peerage and Baronetage of the British Empire. London: Harrison, 1869.
- 17. A New English Dictionary of Historical Principles. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1888-1928.
- 18. Timbs, John. *Curiosities of London*. London: Longman, Green, Reader and Dyer, 1868.
- 19. *The Encyclopedia Britannica*. 11th edition. New York: 1911.
- 20. Wheatley, Henry B. *London Past and Present*. London: John Murray, 1891.
- 21. Bank of England Website. Inflation Calculator. Retrieved 12/28/2017: http://bankofengland.education/inflationcalculator/.
- 22. Bohun, Edmund. *A Geographical Dictionary* etc. London: Printed for Charles Brome, 1693.
- 23. Authentic Gatha Zoroastrianism Website. Zoroastrianism, sacred fire and fire-worship. Retrieved 1/8/2018: authenticgathazoroastrianism.org/2016/06/13/928/.
- 24. Halliwell, James O. *A Dictionary of Archaic and Provincial Words*. London: John Russell Smith, 1878.
- 25. *BBC* website. *Local Legends: Wise Men of Gotham*. Retrieved 1/12/2018: www.bbc.co.uk/legacies/myths_legends/england/nottingham/article_1.shtml.
- 26. *PilloryHistory.com* Website. *What are stocks and pillories?* Retrieved 1/7/2017: http://www.pilloryhistory.com/What(index).html.

27. Witch Trials Website. Witchcraft Act of 1604.
Retrieved 1/16/2018: www.witchtrials.co.uk/act1604.html.
28. Johnson, Samuel. A Dictionary of the English
Language. Dublin: W.G. Jones, 1768.
29. Schmidt, Alexander. Shakespeare-Lexicon. Berlin:
Georg Reimer, 1902.